

The American Genealogist

Whole Number 96

October 1948

Vol. XXIV, No. 1

CONTENTS

	Page
THE ANCESTRY OF GOVERNOR JOHN WEBSTER.—Mrs. S. H. Skillington, communicated by Dr. and Mrs. Bruce Hunter Sisler	197
THE QUARRELL FAMILY IN WALES AND THE WELSH BORDER COUNTIES OF ENGLAND.—(Ancestral to the Eddowes family of Philadelphia, the Kenrick family of Hillsdale, Michigan, and the English governing family of Chamberlain.)—John Inaley Coddington	215
CONNECTICUT DESCENDANTS OF JOHN ² SPAULDING.—Kendall P. Hayward	222
BRADT OF BRATT OF ALBANY AND NEW YORK, N. Y. — Donald Lines Jacobus	231
JOHN LAPHAM AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. (Concluded.)—Mary W. Peckham	242
RECENT BOOKS	252
QUERIES	253
HENRY SWAIN OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS.—G. Andrews Moriarty	254
THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JOHN PUTNAM OF SALEM, MASS.—G. Andrews Moriarty	257
NOTES	
Butler.—Robert H. Montgomery	258
Lynde.—Robert H. Montgomery	258
Tobias.—Fred Kinney Jackson	258
Thwing.—Winifred Lovering-Holman	259
Wilcox.—G. Andrews Moriarty	260

THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST

Editor-in-Chief

Donald Lines Jacobus, M. A., New Haven, Connecticut

Associate Editor

Meredith B. Colket, Jr., M. A., Washington, D. C.

Contributing Editors

Arthur Adams, Ph. D., F. S. G., F. S. A., Hartford, Connecticut

Mrs. Albert Hunt (Ada R.) Chase, Norwich, Connecticut

John Insley Coddington, M. A., Arlington, Virginia

Walter E. Corbin, Esq., Florence, Massachusetts

Walter Goodwin Davis, B. A., LL. B., Portland, Maine

Merton Taylor Goodrich, M. A., Keene, New Hampshire

Kendall P. Hayward, B. A., Hartford, Connecticut

William J. Hoffman, M. Mech. Eng., Factoryville, Pennsylvania

Winifred Lovering-Holman, S. B., Belmont, Massachusetts

Conklin Mann, Esq., New York, New York

G. Andrews Moriarty, A. M., LL. B., F. S. A., Ogunquit, Maine

S. Allyn Peck, B. A., M. S., Watch Hill, Rhode Island

H. Minot Pitman, A. B., LL. B., Bronxville, New York

Milton Rubincam, Esq., Washington, D. C.

Herbert F. Seversmith, M. A., Washington, D. C.

Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr., M. S., Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

Philip Mack Smith, B. A., Washington, D. C.

Noel C. Stevenson, LL. B., Yuba City, California

Clarence Almon Torrey, Ph. B., Dorchester, Massachusetts

Mrs. James T. Watts, Washington, D. C.

W. Herbert Wood, B. A., Elbridge, N. Y.

The Editor-in-Chief is solely responsible for the general policies and for the printing and other fixed charges. Neither the magazine nor the Editor-in-Chief assumes responsibility for errors of fact or opinion on the part of contributors. The responsibility of members of the editorial staff, as well as of casual contributors, is limited to articles published under their own names. The magazine is primarily an organ for the publication of reliable data prepared by a group of competent genealogists, both professional and amateur.

Subscription rates: \$6.00 by the volume; all single issues, \$2.00 each. Editorial and business address: Box 3032, Westville Station, New Haven 15, Conn.

THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST

Whole Number 96

Volume XXIV, No. 4

October, 1948

THE ANCESTRY OF GOVERNOR JOHN WEBSTER

Compiled by Mrs. S. H. Skillington, of Leicester, England
and communicated by Dr. and Mrs. Bruce Hunter Sisler
of Chattanooga, Tennessee

Editor's Note. This article, one of the most important and interesting that we have had the honor of publishing, has a fascinating history. In July, 1931, the late Col. Charles E. Banks published in The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (Vol. 62, pp. 232-234) a short article revealing the English origin of John Webster, a prominent citizen of Hartford, Conn., and Hadley, Mass., and Governor of Connecticut. This article gave abstracts of the wills of the father and grandfather of John Webster and, from the registers of Cossington, co. Leicester, records of John's marriage, his grandfather's burial, and the baptisms of three of his children. It is surprising that this revelation was not promptly and vigorously followed by further research to obtain a more extended history of the antecedents of the family in England.

Mrs. Bruce H. (Ethlyn Brown) Sisler is maternally descended from Gov. John Webster. In 1944 Colonel Sisler, then serving in the army, made the acquaintance of S. H. Skillington, F. S. A., honorary secretary of The Leicestershire Archaeological Society, and of his accomplished wife, Mrs. S. H. (Florence E.) Skillington. The latter, a native of Cossington, is a keen student of its antiquities, and became deeply interested when she learned of the findings made by Colonel Banks relative to the Webster family. In subsequent correspondence between the Skillingtons and the Sislers, much additional data on the history of the Webster family were supplied by the former. When permission was requested to make the data public, Mrs. Skillington very kindly typed the material and sent it to Mrs. Sisler, nearly in the form in which it is now printed. The editor, in fact, has done little more than to rearrange the charts slightly for greater convenience in fitting the dimensions of our printed pages.

Webster descendants are also indebted to the Skillingtons for the Cossington illustrations which provide a pictorial background to the Webster history.

The Websters of Cossington and Syston

The evidence in support of this pedigree has been collected from the following sources: the Register of the Freeman of Leicester, Vol. I; Records of the Borough of Leicester, Vols. III and IV; Leicestershire Medieval Village Notes, Vols. II and IV; the parish register of Cossington; documents in the Leicester Museum Muniment Room; and in the Leicester Probate Registry.

Information about the parish and people of Syston, co. Leicester, in the Tudor period is scarce; on the other hand, documents relating to the obscure village of Cossington are unusually plentiful. The parish register, though not complete for the earliest years, contains entries dating from 1558 and, what is also rare, the accounts of the churchwardens for some seventy years in the sixteenth century have survived. From these and the other documents set forth in the appendix, it is possible to form an estimate of the Webster family during the five generations that preceded John IV's emigration to America.

William Webster of Syston, butcher, became a freeman of Leicester in 1502/3; this enabled him to sell his meat in Leicester without paying a heavy toll. It also laid upon him responsibilities, notably those of fair trading and of contributing a reasonable amount to the borough expenses. His eldest son, John, took up his freedom in 1509/10, when he would probably be in his early twenties. He paid the Lay Subsidy in Syston in 1524 and his name appears on the Musters there in 1540.

John Webster I became tenant, under the priory of Ulverscroft, co. Leicester, of a farm in Cossington about 1535, and in 1544 he went to law about it. His opponents, Thomas Chamberlain and William Chamberlain, were probably his friends, who joined him in a collusive suit to secure his title. It is significant that William and Richard Chamberlain were witnesses to the will of Emmett Webster, John's widow. In 1554 John bought this house and farm, where he had lived for some years. His name appears twice in the churchwardens' accounts: in 1545 he paid rent for a piece of land (a butte) and in 1549 he held the office of churchwarden.

John Webster I died before 1558 when his widow, Emmett, made her will. Emmett, whose brother, William Welle, was in holy orders, belonged to the old school of churchmanship; she not only left the customary fourpence to Lincoln Cathedral and to her parish church, but she endowed a mass and left other money to Cossington church. It is not difficult to picture the day of her funeral: family and friends were early at church for the dirge and mass that preceded the burial and then went home for breakfast.

After the meal a little party of relatives and neighbours went through the three rooms of the house valuing its austere equipment, and out onto the land to price the stock and implements. Then they would return to the house, gather round the table again, the one among them who could write occupying the only chair, and so make out the inventory.

The churchwardens' accounts show John Webster II paying his mother's legacy, collecting a levy and doing business for the village at Stamford. Stamford, whose fair was one of the most notable in the Midlands—its fame penetrated even to Justice Shallow in remote Gloucestershire—is about thirty miles from Cossington, and that, with a laden waggon on Tudor roads would be three days' journey. His spouse, the "goodwyfe Webster," was responsible for the church's washing. In 1572 John Webster was taxed 6s. 8d. for the lay subsidy; his brother William, at Thrussington, paid twice as much, which suggests that he had received an eldest son's portion from John I. William Webster became a freeman of Leicester, possibly for the second time, in 1576, and he was still living in 1585. John had died ten years earlier.

John Webster III, whose domestic life was punctuated by a pathetic succession of lyings in and layings out, appears to have married shortly after his grandmother's death. His bride, Isabel, died in childbed within a year and he married again very soon, for another babe was laid in the churchyard before sixteen months were out. In those days, when no man could run a farm or a business without a helpmeet, he would not be accused of inconstancy.

He prospered in business; the accounts show that he ranked extra land and that he was taxed quite highly for parish purposes. He became, after the squire and the parson, a leading man in the village; in fact, his name appears next after theirs in the articles of agreement made in 1585. It is interesting to notice that these rules, that were "to contynew for ever," were drawn up at a time when England was in greater peril than she was ever to be again until 1940.

In 1587 Matthew Webster, John's son and heir, married, and his father settled one third of his farm on the young couple, with the remainder to come to them and their issue after his death. John would, of course, give them cattle, sheep and implements at the same time; this should be remembered when considering John's will. Matthew and his father were probably partners before the marriage, for in 1586 they both paid 1s. 4d. for the tax called "the fifteene." Matthew Webster died in 1592, leaving a widow, one son and two daughters. His will appears to have been made hurriedly, but it was witness-

ed by his father-in-law, the squire and the parson. John Webster died two years later.

There is not much evidence of John Webster IV's life in England. He married, when only nineteen, a girl whose family had lived in Cossington at least as long as his own. She bore him nine children, only two of whom died in infancy. He prepared to leave his homeland in 1634. The deeds show that he then owned in Cossington three houses and a cottage, various small closes, about one hundred acres of arable land, and considerable grazing rights.

So John Webster set out for the New World with a wife still vigorous, six stalwart children, some implements of husbandry, and with more than £1,000 in his possession.

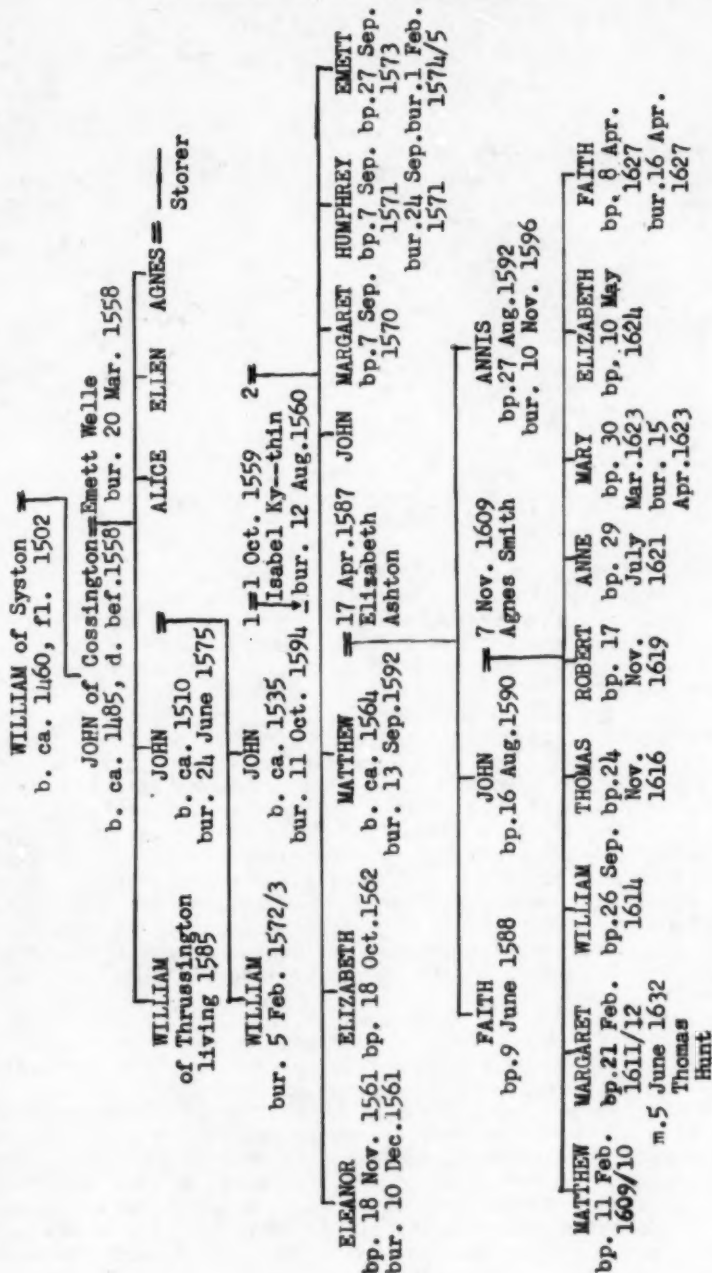
Postscript

Anthony Webster, whose name appears both in the parish register and in the churchwardens' accounts, must have been some relation (how close it is impossible to say) to the Websters of Cossington. He is almost certainly the same Anthony Webster who became a freeman of Leicester in 1571, and made a respectable living there for many years. As Governor John kept in touch with relatives in Leicester, a few details of this branch of the family have been included.

Notes

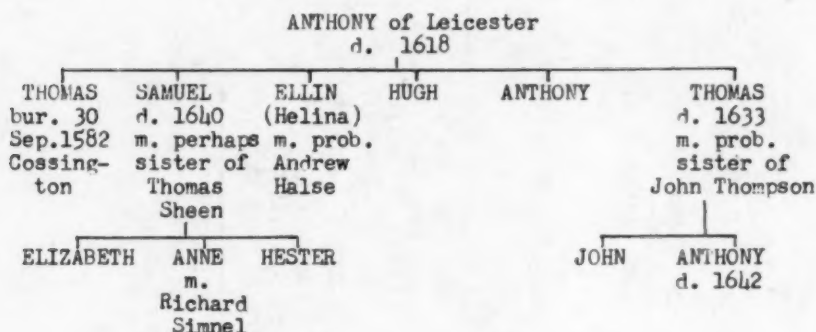
The Register of the Freemen of Leicester, which has been published, contains the names of all the people who did a retail trade in the town from early in the middle ages until the eighteenth century, when the system broke down. William Webster, butcher, would have to join before he could sell meat in Leicester market; his first son would be admitted on the payment of a nominal fee, and other sons at a somewhat higher rate, though not so high as that expected from a stranger. The Corporation were strict on enrolling freemen. They had to be, as they depended on them for funds to run the town. Naturally, resident freemen were taxed more heavily than the others. William Webster of Thrussington was struck off for non-payment of fees, but that probably means no more than that he had allowed his freedom to lapse because he no longer wished to use the market. A man could not become a freeman until he was 21 years old.

PEDIGREE OF WEBSTER OF SYSTON AND COSSINGTON



See notes on next page

PEDIGREE OF WEBSTER OF LEICESTER



NOTES ON PEDIGREE OF WEBSTER OF COSSINGTON
(page 201)

The editor is responsible for the pedigrees in the form in which they are presented, having enlarged them somewhat.

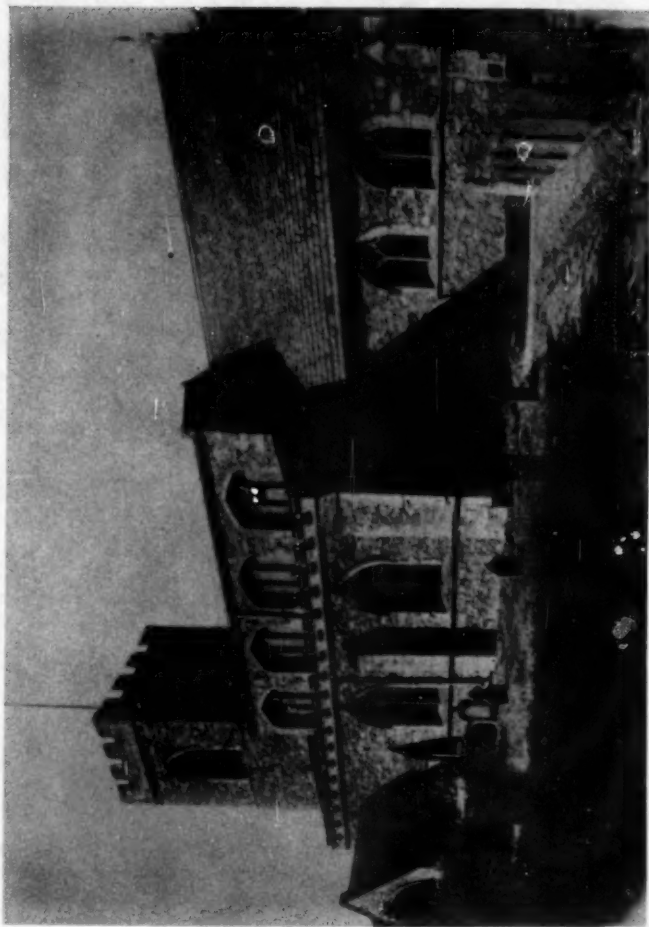
It is not certain whether William (bur. 5 Feb. 1572/3) was son of John II or John III. If the latter, he could have been only a child and must have been older than Matthew, since he was described as "son and heir."

It is not impossible that John III had older surviving daughters than Margaret, if they had received their full portions at marriage, although Margaret is the only surviving daughter proved by the probate records. The Eleanor who m. 6 July 1590 William Lane may be a daughter of John III born between Matthew and Margaret, since her marriage occurred before the wills of her father and brother were made. A William Love was made a supervisor of his will by John III. Is it possible that this was Eleanor's husband, and that his name in the Cossington register (it would be spelled 'Loue' most likely) was so written that it would appear to be Lane? This speculation is put forward merely as an item for possible future exploration, and it may be that Love wills, if they exist, would establish the connection.

The marriage of a John Webster on 6 Apr. 1583 to Alice Olven is a puzzle. If Matthew's brother John was younger than himself, as seems probable, he would be excessively young for the marriage. It may be that this was a third marriage of John III.

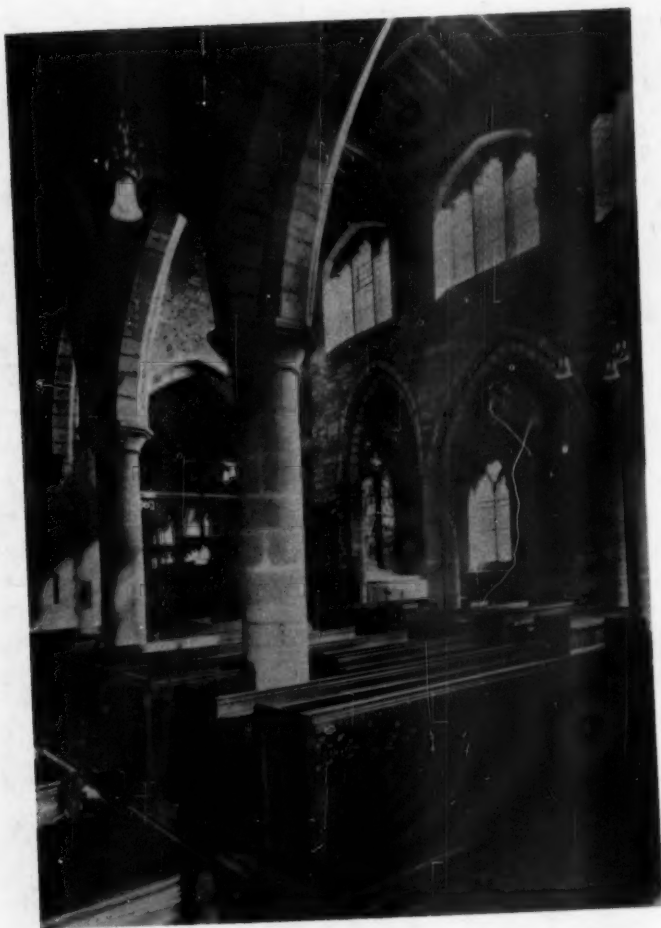
If the Elizabeth Webster who m. 10 Nov. 1592 Thomas Chamberlain was Matthew's widow, she remarried some two months after his death. If the marriage pertains to the daughter of John III, however, it will be noted that she remained a maiden until she was thirty. As to this question, Chamberlain wills might provide the solution.

The editor is solely responsible for the circa dates of birth assigned in the earlier generations of the direct line. Their object is to provide a check on the chronology. But with the possible exception of the first generation, it is believed that they should not be more than two or three years away from the fact. --D. L. J.

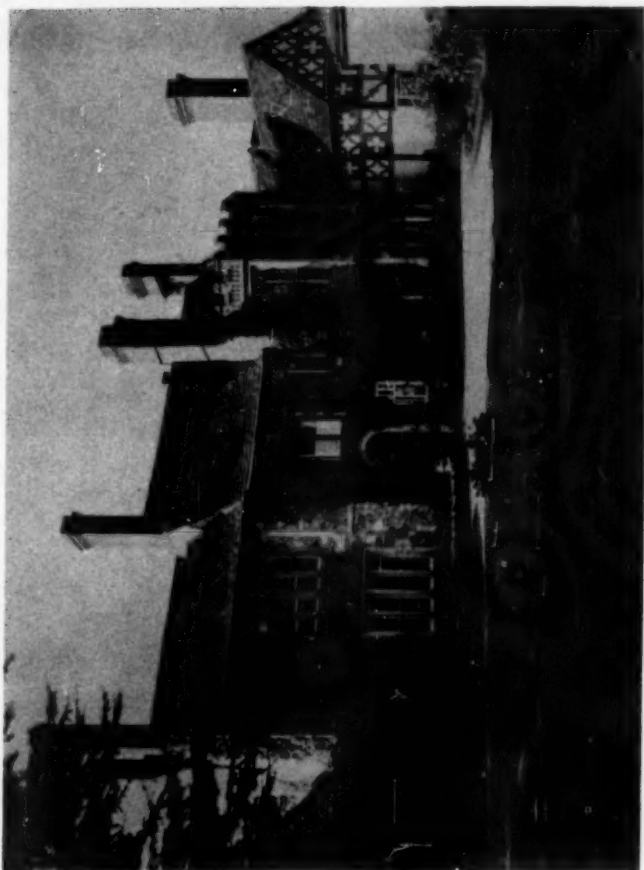


ALL SAINTS' CHURCH, COSSINGTON

Parts of the church were built in the twelfth century and the whole existing structure, except the porch, dates back before 1500. This is the church in which the Webster children were baptized, and which John Webster, the future Governor, served as warden.



INTERIOR VIEW OF THE COSSINGTON CHURCH



THE RECTORY

The greater part of the rectory was built in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries, the black and white being older than the stone. The section to the left of the door is modern. There is a fine eighteenth century wing on the other side.



ANCIENT COTTAGE, COSSINGTON

Its date is likelier to be earlier than 1550 rather than later.

THE DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

I. Register of the Freemen of Leicester, Vol. I, ed. Henry Hartopp (Leicester, 1927)

- 1502-3 (18-19 Henry VII) William Webster of Syston, butcher (p.60).
 1509-10 (1-2 Henry VIII) John Webster, 1st s. of William of Syston (p. 61).
 1535-6 (27-28 Henry VIII) William Wybster—deleted (p. 68).
 1571-2 (13-14 Eliz) Anthony Webster, shoemaker (p. 79).
 1576-7 (18-19 Eliz) William Webster, of Thrussington, fishmonger, 1st s. of John of Syston, butcher, decd. His freedom lost owing to non-payment of the annuity of 5 s., 1585 (p. 81).
 1593-4 (35-36 Eliz) John Webster, joiner, a stranger (p. 92).
 1598-9 (40-41 Eliz) Samuel Webster, shoemaker, 1st s. and p. of Anthony Webster, shoemaker (p. 95).
 1606-7 (4-5 Jac. I) Thomas Webster, shoemaker, s. and p. of Anthony Webster, shoemaker (p. 102).
 1632-3 (8-9 Car. I) Thomas Webster, yeoman, p. of Mr. Arthur Clarke, innholder, 13 Oct. 1632 (p. 119).

II. Records of the Borough of Leicester, Vol. III, ed. Mary Bateson (Cambridge, 1905)

1590. Lay Subsidy Roll (Oct. 12, 1590)
 Anthony Webster in goodes iiij li. iiij s. (p. 266)
- 1579-80. Anthony Webster, leather tester, also in 1593-4 and in 1601-2. (pp. 475-477)
- 1599, June 1. Charter of Queen Elizabeth. Anthony Webster one of the Forty-Eight. (p. 361)
- Ibid. Vol. IV, ed. Helen Stocks (Cambridge, 1923)
- No date. Thomas Webster brought in Chamberlyn and pro Communitate desirerth sparings and doth submit to his fine which is cessesed at xl s. (p. 272)
- 1602-3. Chamberlains' Accounts: Item receyved of Anthony Webster for a windowe opening into the east gate iiij d. (p. 8)
- 1607/8, Jan. 20. Anthonius Webster votes in the Common Hall. (p.66)
1614. Anthonius Webster and Samuel Webster members of the Forty-Eight. (p. 145)

III. Extracts from the Parish Register, Cossington

1558. Emott Webster, widow, bur. 20th March.
 1559. John Webster and Isabel Ky--thin m. 1st October.
 1560. Eme Webster chr. 8th August; bur. 11th August.
 Isabell Webster, wife of John Webster, bur. 12th August.
 1561. Elynor Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 18th November; bur. 10th December.

1562. Elizabeth Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 18th October.
(Gap in Register)
1570. Margaret Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 7th September.
1571. Humfrey Webster, s. of John Webster, chr. 7th September;
bur. 24th September.
1572. William Webster, s. and heir of John Webster, bur. 5th February.
1573. Emott Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 27th September; bur.
1st February 1574.
1575. John Webster bur. 24th June.
1582. Thomas Webster, s. of Anthony Webster, bur. 30 September.
1583. John Webster and Alice Olven m. 6th April.
1587. Matthew Webster and Elizabeth Ashton m. 17th April.
1588. Faith Webster, d. of Matthew Webster, chr. 9th June.
1590. William Lane and Elinor Webster, m. 6th July.
John Webster, s. of Matthew Webster, chr. 16th August.
1592. Anis Webster, d. of Matthew Webster, chr. 27th August.
Matthew Webster bur. 13th September.
Thomas Chamberlain and Elizabeth Webster, m. 30th November.
1594. John Webster bur. 11th October.
1596. Anis Webster, d. of Matthew Webster, bur. 10th November.
1609. John Webster and Agnes Smith, m. 7th November.
Matthew Webster, s. of John Webster, chr. 11th February.
1611. Margaret Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 21st February.
1614. William Webster, s. of John Webster, chr. 26th September.
1616. Thomas Webster, s. of John Webster, chr. 24th November.
1619. Robert Webster, s. of John Webster, chr. 17th November.
1621. Anne Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 29th July.
1623. Mary Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 30th March; bur. 15th
April.
1624. Elizabeth Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 10th May.
1627. Faith Webster, d. of John Webster, chr. 8th April; bur. 16th
April.
1632. Thomas Hunt and Margaret Webster, m. 5th June.
1618. John Webster held the office of Churchwarden.
1630. John Webster again held the office of Churchwarden.

IV. Documents in the Leicester Museum Muniment Room

Rothley Collection (R)

Extracts from the Cossington Churchwardens' Accounts (R744)

- ca. 1545. Itm of John Webster a butte xij^s xj^d
1549. Thomas Wallis and John Webster churchwardens.
1558. Rec. the xxxth daye of Auguste of John Webster that hys
Mother Emott Webster gave to the upholding of the
church of Cossington the same sune yerely to be given xx^d
- ca. 1560. Payd to John Webster for caryng the wheat to
Stammford ij^s
Payd to John Webster that he layd downe for the towne's
weightes viij^d
Payd to Slater that John Webster layd downe settes
for the towne ij^s ij^d

- Receved of the town that Wyllm Bardonell gathered up
by viij^d a yardland xxiij^s
Itm that John Webster rec^d of the same iiij^s
1561. Receyved of John Webster for the yeare laste paste xx^d
1571. Payd to goodwyfe Webster for iij years washyng viij^d
1577. M.d. that John Webster and Thoms Phippes were appointed
to be churchwardens by consent of thinhabitants of
Cossington and did enter into their chardge the first
day of March a^o di 1577
1578. Willm Chamberlen & John Webster entered churchwardens.
1580. Rec. of John Webster (for the bridge) v^s vj^d
1583. Rec. of John Webster v^s vj^d
Rec. of John Webster for the holme ijs xj^d
1584. John Webster & Tho. Pepper entered churchwardens. v^d
1585. Off John Webster for the close of the holme xj^d
ca. 1586. Itm for Mathew Webster vj^d
Itm for John Webster xvj^d
For the fifteene Itm for Matthew Webster xvj^d
Itm for John Webster ij^d
The clerk of the Market Itm for John Webster ij^d
Itm for Antine Webster ij^d
1590. John Webster & Tho. Pepper entered churchwardens the
28 of Feb. 1590.
1594. Imprimis to John Webster wch he layd out ijs vj^d
1584/5. 26 Februar. It is further agreed upon by such of thin-
habitants whose names are underwrytten that the meadows and pas-
tures beneth the towne and the sevⁿall wolds shalbe yearly layd
the Monday senight after S. Mathyas Daye except all shall agree
to the contrary.

Math Babington, Hughe Boothe, John Webster and others Md. yt
ys agreed by all thinhabitants of Cosington whose names are
hereunder wrytten that no pson shall kepe (after the feaste of
Easter next followinge) any mare or filly in any place wthin the
open fields of Cosington at any time of the yeare lose or tyed
this order to continue for ever in wytness whereof the said in-
habitants have hereto set their hands xxi day of September xxix
year of the reigne of or Sov^rayn Lady Elizabeth by the grace of
God England France and Ireland Queen defender of the Fayth etc.
Im. that no pson shall kepe after the said feaste any sterc
amongst the hearde of kyne in the said town or fyelds wch ys
above two years old and this order lykewise to coutynew for ever
Math Babington, Hughe Boothe, John Webster and others.

Award given in the Court of Augmentations (R310)

1544. John Webster of Sithston (Svstun), yeoman, against Thomas
and William Chamberlain of Cossington. John Webster claimed cer-
tain lands crofts meadows lesches and pastures in Cossington, being
part of the possessions of the monastery of Oulverscroft now dis-
solved, be reason by a letter to him by the late prior dated 6th.
October 26 Henry VIII. Upon examination of the matter Thomas and
William Chamberlain could not prove any sufficient reason why they
should enjoy the property. It was ordered, 5th May 35 Henry VIII,
that John Webster should hold and enjoy the premises and that Thomas
and William Chamberlain should pay the costs.

Deed (R351)

1554. Between Thomas Reve and George Cotton of London, gentlemen, and John Webster of Cossington, co. Leic., husbandman. Reve and Cotton, having received full and satisfactory payment from the said John Webster, grant him all that cottage or tenement with crofts lands meadow pasture and all appurtenances in Cossington, co. Leic., formerly occupied by John Baker and afterwards by John Webster of Syston, that belonged to the priory of Ulverscroft, co. Leic., now dissolved, to hold it as fully as Reve and Cotton received it by letters patent of Queen Mary given at Guilford the 1st June in the first year of her reign, to hold in free socage as of the manor of Greenwich by the usual services. And Reve and Cotton appoint Thomas Tylle of Syston, miller, and William Bardell, of Cossington, miller, their attornies to grant possession and to receive the rents due until Easter last past.

Parker Collection (P)Lease (P864)

1634. John Webster of Cossington, co. Leic., yeoman, let to Thomas Babington of Temple Hall, Rothley, co. Leic., esquire, all those pieces of arable land with appurtenances containing by estimation three score and ten acres being in the three fields of Cossington, viz. Ashfield or Middle Field, Syston, Milne Field and Little Rye Field from the first day of this instant month of August until 25th March next ensuing paying six score pounds in and upon the 10th March next ensuing at or in the south porch of the church at Cossington. Dated 12 August 10 Car. I. 1634.

Sale (P861)

1634. John Webster of Cossington, co. Leic., yeoman, and Agnes his wife and Mathew Webster their son and heir, sell to Gervase Lomax of Thrumpton, co. Notts., gentleman, their messuage or tenement and three yardland of arable meadow and pasture in Cossington heretofore belonging to the Priory of Ulverscroft now dissolved; all their other messuage or tenement in Cossington and two crofts adjoining; one little close of pasture; all those three selions of pasture enclosed in the Little Rye Field; one other selion of pasture in the Little Rye Field; one cottage or tenement lately in the occupation of Robert Perkin; and one yardland of arable meadow and pasture appertaining to a messuage called the Grange for the sum of £1,200, dated 11 June 10 Car. I. 1634.

Farnham TranscriptsSyston

1524. Lay Subsidy: John Webster in goods £4, tax 2 s.
ca. 1540. Musters: John Webster among the Byllmen.

V. Leicestershire Medieval Village Notes, by G. F. Farnham (Leicester, 1929). Vol. II: Cossington.

1572. Lay Subsidy: John Webster in goods £4, tax 6 s. 8 d. (p.127)

Ibid. Vol. IV: Thrussington

1572. Lay Subsidy: William Webster in goods £8, tax 13 s. 4 d.
(p. 371)

1666. Hearth Tax: Mr. Webster, 3 hearths. (p. 374)

Ibid. Vol. II: Cossington (p. 129)

1615. Inquisition post mortem. John Webster, Series ii, File 685-85. Taken at Leicester on 2 August, 13 James I, 1615. The jury say that John was seised in his demesne as of fee of a messuage and 3 virgates of land, meadow and pasture in Cossington. By his deed dated 16 April, 29 Elizabeth, 1587, and in consideration of a marriage between Matthew Webster, his son and heir apparent, and Elisabeth Aston, the daughter of John Aston, of Woodborowe, co. Notts., gent., he granted to Matthew Babington, of Cossington, gent., and Hugh Bothe, clerk, rector of the church of Cossington, the above premises, to hold to them, their heirs and assigns, to the uses in the deed specified, viz., one virgate to the use of Matthew Webster and Elisabeth and the lawful male issue of Matthew, in default to the right heirs of the said John, the residue of the property to the use of John Webster and his assigns, then to the use of Matthew and his male issue, etc.

Matthew took the said Elisabeth to wife and by her had issue John Webster his eldest son.

Matthew Webster died on 13 Sept., 34 Elisabeth, 1592.

Elisabeth survived Matthew and was solely seised of the virgate.

John Webster died 12 Oct., 36 Elisabeth, 1594.

John Webster, son of Matthew, is kinsman and next heir and was aged 4 years, 1 month and 28 days in 1594 at John Webster's death. The premises were held of Queen Elisabeth, as of her manor of East Greenwich, co. Kent, by fealty only, in free socage and worth 10 s.

(Note: a virgate was 24 acres.)

VI. Leicester Probate Registry

Transcription 1559

1558. The will of Emott Webster of Cossington made 20th August 1558. She bequeathed her soul to our Lord Jesus Christ, our Lady saint Mary and all the blessed company of Heaven and her body to be buried in the church yard at Cossington near to her husband. She left 4 d. to the mother church at Lincoln and 4 d. to the altar of Cossington. She laid an annual charge of 5 s. upon her house to provide dirge and mass for the souls of her husband and herself, and 3 s. 8 d. to be divided amongst the poor folks of Cossington, and a further 20 d. a year for the maintenance of the church of Cossington. She bequeathed all her linen to her daughters Ales and Elen. To Ales she left a mattress, a bolster and a coverlet. To Elen she left the chair and a half share with her son John of a mattress, a bolster, a coverlet, her clothes and her small trifles in her coffer. She also left her son John two beds. To her daughter Agnes Storer she left 6 stone of flax, to Robert Storer a ewe, to her godson Lawrence Storer a ewe lamb. She bequeathed a bushel of rye to John Bingylbye and a flaxen sheet and a towel to her god-

son William Pollard. The residue of her estate she left to her son John. She appointed her son John Webster and her brother William Welle, Vicar of Ashby, her executors and gave them half a stone of rye for their labour, and her son William Webster she made overseer of her will and gave him 5 wethers for his pains.

Witnesses: Willm Chamberlayn, Richard Chamberlayn, with others more.

1558/9. "This inventory made the xxth day of March 1558 of the goode of emet webster of Cosington wydowe. Psed by these men Roberte Welle Richard Chamberlayn Wyllm Coupland John Alsoppe with others

Fyrste In the pler three flaxen sheets		
ij towelle ij napkins	xij ^s	vij ^d
Itm ij mattresses ij coverleydes one planket		
Itm ij bedstedde with the Hanginge ij cofer	vij ^s	iiij ^d
Itm the apparell		
In the chamber		
one ambrye a table a chear a forme a daser	vj ^s	vij ^d
Itm xij platters ij pewter dysshes ij saucers	xj ^s	
Itm ij candlestyckes ij brasse potte ij pans	xxij ^s	iiij ^d
Itm in the kechyn		
Itm a (?) laundryron a spyte a frynge pan a		
peare of tonge	iiij ^s	iiij ^d
Itm a trowghe ij lomes ij peales	iiij ^s	
Itm v fletches of bacon	x ^s	
Itm all man ^r of corn in the (barn?) & felde	iiij ^{li}	x ^s
Itm ij draught horse a carte & harness be-		
longing to the plow and carte	iiij ^{li}	
Itm xij kyne and heyfers	iiij ^{li}	xij ^s iiij ^d
Itm xxx shepe	iiij ^{li}	
Itm ij store swyne		xj ^s vij ^d
Itm the hey		x ^s
Itm the hadelle		vj ^s vij ^d
Itm a horse mylne		x ^s
Itm the pultry		ij ^s vj ^d

Sma. xxiiij^{li} ij^s xdⁿ

(Glossary. "psed" is prised, apprised; "pler", parlour; "ambrye", ambry, cupboard; "daser", daisie, dais, a seat or bench; "hadelle", an implement probably used in-weaving.)

Will 1592/119

1592. The will of Matthew Webster of Cossington, co. Leic., husbandman, made the 25th August 1592. He commended his soul to God and directed that his body should be buried in the parish of Cossington. To his brother John Webster he left 3 lamb hogs, to his brother-in-law James Aston 3 lamb hogs and to his sister Margaret Webster one ewe and one lamb. The residue of his estate he divided into four parts: one part he bequeathed to his son John Webster at the age of twenty-one years; the other three parts he left between his daughters Fayth and Anis at their marriage or at the age of twenty-one years. He appointed his wife Elizabeth sole executrix and guardian of his children, and he made Mr. Babington and Mr. Boothe supervisors of his will.

Witnesses: Matt. Babington, Hugh Boothe, John Aston.

Will 1594/33

1593. The will of John Webster of Cossington, co. Leic., husbandman, made 1st February 1593. He bequeathed his soul to God and his body to be buried in the churchyard at Cossington. To his son John Webster he bequeathed his whole team of horses and his cart with all other things belonging to husbandry, also his great brass pott and two great candlesticks. To his daughter, Margaret Webster, he left five of his best kine at her choice, his brewing-lead and all those linens her mother appointed for her. The rest of his movable goods unbequeathed he left to his son John and his daughter Margaret, and made them his joint executors. He appointed Christopher Blackborne and William Love supervisors of his will.

Witnesses: Thomas Griffin, Matt. Babington, Hugh Booth, William Love, William Bolte.

Will 1618/80

1617. The will of Anthony Webster of Leicester made 2nd December 1617. He bequeathed his soul to God and his body to be buried at the discretion of his executors. To his daughter Ellin he left £10 in a bond in the hand of Robert Woodford of London. To his son Heugh he left 10 s. and to his son Anthony 10 s. and his best cloak. To his daughter Helina Webster he left a joined bedstead, a feather bed (the best of the two feather beds), a towel, a blanket, a bolster and two feather pillows, to be delivered to her after the death of his wife. He gave his maid, Alice Pouer, 6 s. 8 d. The residue of his estate he bequeathed to his sons Samuel and Thomas Webster, whom he made his executors. And he appointed John Goddard of Beeby overseer of his will.

Witnesses: William Chatborne, Thomas Holmes, ministers.

Will 1633/160

1633. The will of Thomas Webster of Leicester made 14th July 1633. He bequeathed his soul to God and his body to be buried at the discretion of his wife. He left his house in which he lived, with the shop, garden and orchard, to his wife for her life, and afterwards to his two sons John and Anthony. The residue of his estate he left to his wife, whom he made his sole executrix; and he desired his brother John Thompson and his neighbour Thomas Gilbert to be overseers of his will.

Witnesses: John Thompson, Tho. Gilbert.

Will 1640/28

1640. The will of Samuel Webster of Leicester, cordwainer, made 6th April 1640. He bequeathed his soul to God and his body to be buried in the parish church of S. Martin, Leicester, as near as possible to the grave of his father, Anthony Webster. To his eldest daughter, Elizabeth Webster, he left his house in Cank Street called the George, now in the hands of the testator and of Mr. Anthony Rudvard, innholder. To his second daughter Anne, the wife of Richard Simnel, he left £30; to his grandchild, the eldest daughter of Anne Simnel, he left "one greate brasse panne weighing fourteen pounds." To his third daughter, Hester Webster, he left £30, and

20 s. to buy her a ring. To his brother Andrew Halse he left 15 and to Anthony, Richard and Samuel Halse 5 s. 8 d. each. To Anthony Webster, the son of his brother Thomas Webster, he left "my owne beste Bible." The residue of his estate he bequeathed to his daughter Elizabeth Webster, whom he made his sole executrix. And he appointed his kind brother-in-law, Thomas Sheen of Leicester, joiner, and his friend, Robert Clarke of Leicester, sadler, overseers of his will, and he left them 2 s. 6 d. each for their pains-taking.

Witnesses: Thomas Sheene, Robert Clarke, Anthony Rudyard, Robert Smith.

Will: 1643/72

1642. The will of Anthony Webster of Leicester, joiner, made 17th December 1642. He bequeathed his soul to God and his body to be buried at the discretion of his loving Mother. To Elizabeth Wells the wife of John Wells, he left 2 s. 6 d., to Richard Smith the younger, 2 s. 6 d., to Peter Worthington, his step-father's apprentice, 2 s. 6 d., and to Samuel Singer, 10 s. To his brother John Webster, he bequeathed 20 s., his best suit apparel and his Bible. The residue of his goods and chattels he left to his mother, whom he appointed sole executrix.

Witnesses: Phillip Maute, Willm Knightley.

(Note. The lease and sale of John Webster in 1634 were printed in the present writer's article on Post Medieval Cossington in the Transactions of the Leicestershire Archaeological Society, Vol. XIX. Abstracts of the wills of Matthew Webster, 1592, and of John Webster, 1594, appeared in the article by Colonel Banks in the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 62, op. cit.)

INDEX TO GENEALOGICAL PERIODICALS

The second volume of the Index to Genealogical Periodicals, published in January, 1948, was in preparation throughout 1947. Indexing of the 1947 magazines was delayed because of this; later, the extreme severity of the winter of 1947-8 prevented the indexer from completing the part of the indexing which has to be done in the city libraries, and by the time the libraries could be visited, some titles had been sent to the binders and were not available. However, most of 1947 has been indexed, and the work has been continued in 1948, and the few issues of magazines which were missed will be covered when they become available again. It is therefore planned to publish during 1949, either in The American Genealogist or in connection with it, a supplemental index for the two years 1947 and 1948.

THE QUARRELL FAMILY
IN WALES AND THE WELSH BORDER COUNTIES OF ENGLAND

By John Insley Coddington, of Arlington, Virginia

The name of Quarrell seems to be a relatively rare one. Whether it is a variant of the more common name of Quarles is not at present known. The family of which we treat first appears in the county of Radnor in Wales, but the form of the name is not Welsh, and it may well be that members of the family migrated to Wales from the border counties of Hereford or Worcester. According to Henry F. Waters, Genealogical Gleanings in England (Boston, Mass., 1901), vol. 1, pp. 406, 511, one Thomas Quarrell of the City of Hereford, mercer, flourished in 1614 and 1627. George Baskerville of Tewkesbury, co. Gloucester, esq., married about 1580 Eleanor Quarrell, daughter of ——— Quarrell, of Evesham, co. Worcester.

1. Rev. John Quarrell, probably born in co. Radnor, ca. 1585-6; matriculated (as of co. Radnor, pleb., aged 19) at Jesus College, Oxford, 26 April 1605; graduated B. A. 31 Oct. 1608; proceeded M. A. 9 July 1612; Vicar of Llanfihangel Crugcorney, co. Monmouth, 1614. He may have been a brother of Peter Quarrell, whose daughter became the first wife of Rev. Vavasor Powell (1617-1670), a Welsh Nonconformist preacher, who was by birth a Radnorshire man and was educated at Jesus College, Oxford, and for whose stormy career see the Dictionary of National Biography.

Rev. John Quarrell was probably the father of the following sons:

2. 1. Rev. James Quarrell, b. ca. 1630.
- ii. Rev. Thomas Quarrell, usher at the Puritan Free School in the town of Montgomery, co. Montgomery, 1653; an occasional preacher at Oswestry, co. Salop; later a Baptist. He migrated south before 1669 and became a preacher at Whitchurch, co. Glamorgan, and also preached at other places in Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire. He was licensed as Curate at Shirenewton, co. Monmouth, 25 July 1672 (A. G. Matthews, Calamy Revised, Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1934, p. 401). He is known to have been a "relative" of the first wife of his contemporary, Vavasor Powell, and the relationship was probably that of first cousin.
- iii. Rev. Timothy Quarrell, matriculated as "cler. fil." at Magdalen College, Oxford, 20 March 1650/1; clerk 1651-9; graduated B. A. 10 Dec. 1653; proceeded M. A. 12 June 1656; Rector of Bloxholme, co. Lincoln, 1676 (Alumni Oxonienses).

2. Rev. James Quarrell (probably son of Rev. John Quarrell) was born ca. 1630, and matriculated as "sacerd. fil." at Jesus College, Oxford, 16 Oct. 1647, aged 17. He did not stay long at Oxford, and did not take a degree. He was an itinerant preacher in co. Montgomery ca. 1648-9, and was settled as preacher at Forden, co. Montgomery, before 1653. In 1654, he stated that he believed in the personal reign of Christ. He was preaching at Ystradowen, co. Glamorgan, in 1657, but was back at Forden, co. Montgomery, before 4 Nov. 1659. He was imprisoned at Welshpool in 1660. He was a co-author of the Vavasoris Examen et Purgamen (1654), in which an attempt was made to clear his relative, Rev. Vavasor Powell, of the charges brought against him. James Quarrell and Timothy Thomas, preachers, were legatees in the will of Philip ap Richard, of Maesbury, co. Salop, 1653 (P.C.C., 24 Wootton). In 1672, Mr. James Quarrell was licensed to preach at Shrewsbury, where he lived the remaining six years of his life. He was buried at St. Chad's Church in Shrewsbury, 17 April 1678, leaving a will, dated 8 March 1672, and proved in the Consistory Court of Lichfield 8 Oct. 1678 by his widow and executrix, Abigail Quarrell. He named therein his wife Abigail, children James, Samuel and Elizabeth (minors), and his "youngest children" Edward, Anna, John and Susanna (also minors).

Rev. James Quarrell married first, about 1657, Dorothy Lewis, born about 1632, died about 1662, daughter of Edward and Jane (——) Lewis of West Felton, co. Salop. Edward Lewis of West Felton, gent., died about 1633, and his widow Mrs. Jane Lewis married at St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, co. Salop, 22 Sept. 1634, Samuel Whichcote of Shrewsbury, gent., who was baptized at Burford, co. Salop, 26 March 1611. Samuel Whichcote was a son of Christopher Whichcote of Stoke in the parish of Burford, esquire, who was born at London 31 July 1571 and died there 1 April 1620 (Will, "of Stoke in the parish of Burford, co. Salop, esquire," dated 1 April 1620, proved 30 June 1620; P.C.C., 66 Soame), by his wife Elizabeth Fox (born ca. 1573, buried at St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, 10 Aug. 1666; will dated 15 May 1657, proved at Lichfield 3 Oct. 1666), daughter of Edward Fox of Greet, co. Salop, esquire. Samuel Whichcote was a brother of Rev. Benjamin Whichcote, D.D., Provost of Kings College, Cambridge (born 1609, died 1683; see Dictionary of National Biography), and of Sir Jeremy Whichcote, 1st Baronet (1614-1677). The date of Samuel Whichcote's death has not been found, but he and his wife appear to have lived at West Felton. His wife, Mrs. Jane (——) (Lewis) Whichcote, was a legatee in and a witness to the will of Jane Chetwood or Chetwode of West Felton, spin-

ster, dated 6 May 1643, proved 4 Dec. 1648 (P.C.C., 184 Essex), which Jane Chetwode was a sister of Grace Chetwood or Chetwode, second wife of Rev. Peter Bulkeley of Concord, Mass. Mrs. Jane (—) (Lewis) Whichcote survived her second husband, and died at West Felton in the winter of 1673-4, leaving a will dated 30 Jan. 1673/4, proved at Lichfield 31 March 1674.

Rev. James Quarrell married second, about 1664, Abigail —, who survived him and was executrix of his will in 1678, and was buried at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 2 July 1704.

Children by the first marriage:

- i. Elizabeth Quarrell, b. ca. 1658; d. unmarried at West Felton, and bur. there 5 Jan. 1679/80, leaving a will dated 30 Dec. 1679, proved at Lichfield 21 Apr. 1680.
3. ii. James Quarrell, bapt. at Forden, co. Montgomery, 23 Jan. 1660/1.
- iii. Samuel Quarrell, b. ca. 1662; a mercer, of Llanfyllin, co. Montgomery. His wife may have been either the Mary Quarrell who was buried at Llanfyllin 27 March 1719; or the Mrs. Martha Quarrell, widow, who was buried at Llanfyllin 4 Aug. 1732. Children:
 1. James Quarrell, perfumer, who, as "James Quarrell, perfumer and son of Samuel Quarrell of Llanfyllin, mercer," became a Burgess of Shrewsbury, 1721. He m. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 20 June 1715, Martha Hughes, who was bur. at St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, 7 Jan. 1746/7.
 2. John Quarrell of Llanfyllin, mercer, helped to found the Dissenters' Chapel at Llanfyllin before 1715, and helped to rebuild it after its destruction by the Jacobites in August 1715. He m. at St. Mary's Church, Shrewsbury, 26 Oct. 1725, Jane Bowen. Children:
 - (1) Jane, bur. at Llanfyllin 28 Sept. 1727.
 - (2) John, bur. at Llanfyllin 20 March 1729/30.
 3. (perhaps) Elizabeth Quarrell, m. at Whittington, co. Salop, 9 Feb. 1715/16, Robert Beck, "both of y^e parish of Llanvothlin."

Children by the second marriage:

- iv. Edward Quarrell, b. ca. 1665; living at the time of his father's death, 1678.
- v. Anna Quarrell, b. ca. 1666; m. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 22 May 1694, Richard Berrington.
- vi. John Quarrell, b. ca. 1668; bur. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 4 July 1674.
- vii. Susanna Quarrell, b. ca. 1669; m. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 15 July 1697, Samuel Brown.
- viii. Dorothy Quarrell, bapt. at St. Mary's Church, Shrewsbury, 22 Oct. 1671; d. young, before her father made

his will, 8 Mar. 1672/3.

- ix. Abigail Quarrell, bapt. at St. Mary's Church, Shrewsbury, 29 Apr. 1673; bur. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 15 Sept. 1674.
- x. John Quarrell, b. ca. 1675; bur. at St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, 3 July 1685.

3. James Quarrell (Rev. James, prob. Rev. John), was baptized at Forden, co. Montgomery, 23 Jan. 1660/1. He became a Burgess of Llanfyllin, co. Montgomery, 1708; later was a resident of Pool (Welshpool), co. Montgomery, and was styled "gent." His wife may have been either the "Mrs. Mary Quarrell" who was buried at Llanfyllin 27 March 1719; or the "Mrs. Martha Quarrell," widow, who was buried at Llanfyllin 4 Aug. 1732 (see above under his brother, Samuel Quarrell).

Children:

- 4. i. Timothy Quarrell.
- ii. Dorothy Quarrell, b. (probably at Llanfyllin) ca. 1687; d. unmarried at Wynn Hall, Ruabon, co. Denbigh (the residence of her niece's husband, John Kenrick), 24 July 1767, "aged 80"; bur. in Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground, Wrexham, co. Denbigh. She and her sister-in-law, Martha (Carter) Quarrell, widow of Timothy Quarrell, evidently made their home with the Kenricks at Wynn Hall, and both of them died in the summer of 1767, and are buried in the same tomb.
- iii. (perhaps) Elizabeth Quarrell, m. at Whittington, co. Salop, 9 Feb. 1715/16, Robert Beck, "both of y^e parish of Llanvorthllin." Elizabeth Quarrell of Llanfyllin may have been either the daughter of James Quarrell or daughter of his brother, Samuel Quarrell (see p. 217).

4. Timothy Quarrell (James, Rev. James, prob. Rev. John), tanner, was born perhaps about 1685, probably at Llanfyllin, co. Montgomery. As "Timothy Quarrell, of Llanfyllin, tanner, son of James, of Pool, Montgomeryshire, gent.," he was admitted Burgess of Shrewsbury in 1721, having issue at that time children Mary aged 3 years and James aged 3/4 year (Shrewsbury Burgess Roll). In October 1730, he was admitted Burgess of Llanfyllin, "jure natali," so he was presumably born in that town. Together with his cousin John Quarrell, he helped to found the Dissenters' Chapel at Llanfyllin before 1715, and to rebuild it after the destruction of 1715. He was a trustee of the Dissenters' Chapel at Wrexham from 1748 to his death. He was buried at Llanfyllin 26 March 1757. He married at Meole Brace, co. Salop, 28 Nov. 1715, Martha Carter, who was baptized at St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, 19 Jan. 1687/8, and died at Wynn Hall, Ruabon, co. Denbigh, 17 Aug. 1767, and was buried with her sister-in-law, Dorothy Quarrell, in the Rhosddu Dissent-

ers' Burial Ground, Wrexham, co. Denbigh. She was the fourth of the five daughters and co-heiresses of William Carter of Shrewsbury, baker, by Mary his wife, daughter of Richard Price of Shrewsbury, haberdasher, hatter and feltmaker. William Carter (usually called Mr. William Carter) was apparently born at Meole Brace, co. Salop, and was the younger brother of Adam Carter of Nobold in the parish of Meole Brace, who was buried at Meole Brace 19 Oct. 1727, aged 77. The early Registers of Meole Brace are lost, so it is impossible to trace the Carter family back. Mr. William Carter was married to Mary Price in the winter of 1682-3, and he was buried at St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, 15 Feb. 1708/9, leaving a long and complex will, dated 3 Nov. 1708, proved 3 Mar. 1708/9 (P.C.C., 52 Lane), in which he devised his bakery and most of his property to his third and favorite daughter, Elizabeth (who married William Russell, baker); but certain other property he had in or near the Castle Foregate in Shrewsbury (now seemingly lying in or near the Railroad Station) he devised equally to his first, second, fourth and fifth daughters, Eleanor, Mary, Martha and Hannah. Mary and Hannah both died unmarried, and the heirs of Eleanor Carter (wife of Ralph Eddowes of Whitchurch, co. Salop) and of Martha Carter (wife of Timothy Quarrell) retained title to the property till late in the nineteenth century.

Children of Timothy and Martha (Carter) Quarrell:

- 5
 - i. Mary Quarrell, b. at Llanfyllin ca. 1718.
 - ii. James Quarrell, b. ca. 1720; "aged 3/4 of a year" in 1721, when his father was admitted burgess of Shrewsbury; must have d. young, since his sister Mary (Quarrell) Kenrick became the sole heir of her parents.

5. Mary Quarrell, born at Llanfyllin about 1718; "aged 3 years" in 1721, when her father was admitted burgess of Shrewsbury; died at Wynn Hall, Ruabon, co. Denbigh, 10 Oct. 1801, "aged 83," and buried in the Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground, Wrexham, co. Denbigh. She married at Llanfyllin, 18 Dec. 1750, John Kenrick of Wynn Hall, Ruabon, co. Denbigh, gentleman, who was born at Wrexham 31 Aug. 1725 and died at Wynn Hall 15 July 1803, and was buried with his wife in Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground. He was the eldest son and heir of Rev. John Kenrick (born 1683-4, died 28 Jan. 1744/5), who was Dissenting minister at Wrexham, 1707 till his death, and who was "of Wynn Hall" in right of his wife, Sarah (Hamilton) Taylor, born at Corstorphine, co. Edinburgh, 29 Sept. 1695, died at Wynn Hall 22 Oct. 1775, widow of John Taylor of Wrexham, and daughter of Rev. Archibald Hamilton (1658-1709), minister of Corstorphine, by Sarah Wynn, his wife, heiress of Wynn Hall. For the

Kenrick family, see Norah Kenrick, Chronicles of a Non-conformist Family (Birmingham, 1932); Alfred Neobard Palmer, History of the Older Nonconformity of Wrexham and its Neighbourhood (Wrexham, 1888), and Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 37 (Familiae Minorum Gentium, vol. 1), p. 185.

Children:

- i. Mary Kenrick, bapt. at Wrexham 19 Nov. 1751; d. unmarried at Liverpool 12 March 1824; buried at the Unitarian Chapel, Renshaw Street, Liverpool.
- ii. John Kenrick, Jr., bapt. at Wrexham 10 Oct. 1753; resided at Whitchurch, co. Salop, 1781-94; went to America with his sister and brother-in-law, Ralph and Sarah (Kenrick) Eddowes, in 1794; returned to England in 1797 when his wife refused to follow him to America; lived at Little Coton, co. Salop, 1797-1803; succeeded to Wynn Hall on the death of his father, 15 July 1803; d. at Wynn Hall 21 April 1823; buried at Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground, Wrexham. He m. at Clay Hill, co. Middlesex, 13 Sept. 1781, Sarah Savage, b. 1759, d. at Wynn Hall 6 Aug. 1839, "aged 80," buried with her husband, eldest daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Roe) Savage, and great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Philip Henry (d. 1696), famous Dissenting minister in Shropshire, Cheshire and Flint (see Dictionary of National Biography). John and Sarah (Savage) Kenrick had 12 children, two of whom (Samuel Savage Kenrick, b. 25 Oct. 1790, and Edward Kenrick, b. 10 Feb. 1801) settled at Hillsdale, Michigan.
- iii. Sarah Kenrick, b. at Wynn Hall 1755; d. at "Stapeley," Foxchase, Philadelphia Co., Pa., 30 July 1815; m. at the Parish Church, Ruabon, co. Denbigh, 25 Feb. 1777, Ralph Eddowes, b. at Whitchurch, co. Salop, 28 Aug. 1751, bapt. at Dodington Chapel near Whitchurch 22 Sept. 1751; grew up at Chester; educated at Warrington Academy by Dr. Joseph Priestley (1733-1804, see D.N.B. and D.A.B.), whose life-long friend he became. Ralph Eddowes became a tobacconist at Chester, and partner of his maternal uncle, Thomas Moulson. He was made freeman of Chester 4 Jan. 1780, and lived on Pepper Street in that city until 1794, when, after a dispute concerning the franchise in Parliamentary elections by the citizens of Chester, in which Ralph Eddowes was the chief protagonist of a wider franchise, he decided to emigrate to the "land of liberty," the United States. His friend and fellow-liberal, Priestley, emigrated to America the same year. Eddowes, with his wife, his nine surviving children, and his brother-in-law, John Kenrick, Jr., sailed from Liverpool on 1 Aug. 1794 on board the bark Hope of Philadelphia, but did not reach land at Philadelphia till 1 Nov., after many adventures. The diary which Eddowes kept during this journey is printed in the Journal of American History, vol. 5 (1911), pp. 247-269.

He settled first in Philadelphia, where he was for a few years a merchant in porcelain and chinaware. In 1796, he purchased an estate, which he called "Stapeley," near the village of Foxchase, Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia Co., Pa., and soon afterwards he retired from commercial activity. He was one of the chief members and supporters of the First Unitarian Church in Philadelphia, and often acted as lay preacher in the absence of a minister. He died at Stapeley on the night of 29-30 March 1833, aged 81, and was buried with his wife in the churchyard of the First Unitarian Church, Philadelphia. Their remains were later moved to Monument Cemetery, Philadelphia. His will, dated 23 Jan. 1833, was proved 4 April 1833 (Lib. 10 of Wills, p. 570, Philadelphia City Hall).

Ralph Eddowes was the only child of John Eddowes (bapt. 2 June 1721, bur. 18 Nov. 1768) of Whitchurch, co. Salop, grocer, later of Chester, co. Chester, tobaccoist, by Catherine Moulson his wife, daughter of Richard Moulson of Chester, tallow-chandler and tobaccoist. John Eddowes (1721-1768) was a son of Ralph Eddowes of Whitchurch, grocer (1685/6-1726/7) by Eleanor Carter his wife (1683-1749), daughter of William Carter of Shrewsbury, baker. Ralph Eddowes (1751-1833) and his wife Sarah Kenrick were, therefore, second cousins, by virtue of descent from William Carter. Ralph and Sarah (Kenrick) Eddowes had 13 children, all born at Chester, of whom 9 survived and accompanied their parents to America. For the Eddowes family, see Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 37 (Familiae Minorum Gentium, vol. 1), pp. 108-113; James Hall, History of Nantwich (Nantwich, 1883), pp. 505-511; and Bible records in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 90 (1936), pp. 83-4, 92-4.

- iv. James Kenrick, bapt. at Wrexham 13 May 1757; banker at Wrexham; unmarried; killed by a fall from his gig at Parkgate, co. Chester, 26 Sept. 1824.
- v. Rev. Timothy Kenrick, bapt. at Wrexham 6 Feb. 1759; d. 22 Aug. 1804; buried in Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground. He was a Unitarian minister at Exeter, co. Devon, for many years. He m. (1) 1786 Mary Waymouth, daughter of John Waymouth, of Exeter. She d. 1793, and he m. (2) 1794 Elizabeth Belsham, who d. 1819, daughter of Rev. James and Ann (Woodward) Belsham, of Newport Pagnell, co. Bucks. He had 6 children, all by the first marriage. Articles on Rev. Timothy Kenrick and his eldest son, Rev. John Kenrick (1788-1877), Unitarian minister at York, co. York, philosopher and archaeologist, are to be found in D.N.B.
- vi. Archibald Kenrick, bapt. at Wrexham 12 Nov. 1760; d. at West Bromwich, co. Stafford, 26 Oct. 1835. He removed to West Bromwich about the time of his first marriage, 1790, and founded a factory for the manufacture of hollow-ware, which made him very prosperous. He m. (1) in Dec. 1790 Rebecca Smith, daughter of Joseph and

Rebecca (Bakewell) (Honeybourne) Smith, of Hay Hall, Yardley, co. Warwick. She d. 4 Jan. 1809 (see Compton Reader, *The Smith Family*, London, 1904, p. 116). He m. (2) at Shrewsbury, 7 May 1812, Mary Eddowes, b. at Shrewsbury 7 Oct. 1763, d. at Edgbaston, co. Warwick, 24 Oct. 1854, fifth daughter and sixth (of the eight) children of Joshua Eddowes of Shrewsbury (1724-1811), printer and bookseller, by Lydia his wife, daughter of William Philips of Horsman's Green, Hammer, co. Flint, and granddaughter paternally of Ralph Eddowes of Whitchurch, co. Salop, grocer, by Eleanor his wife, daughter of William Carter of Shrewsbury, baker (see above). Archibald Kenrick had 5 children by his first wife, none by his second.

His son Archibald Kenrick, Jr. (1798-1878) had a daughter, Harriet Kenrick (1835-1863), who became the first wife of the Rt. Hon. Joseph Chamberlain (1836-1914), and the mother of the Rt. Hon. Sir Austen Chamberlain, K.G., P.C. (1863-1937).

His son Timothy Kenrick (1807-1885) had a daughter, Florence Kenrick (1847-1875), who became the second wife of the Rt. Hon. Joseph Chamberlain (above), and the mother of the Rt. Hon. Neville Chamberlain (1869-1940).

- vii. Martha Kenrick, bapt. at Wrexham 18 June 1762; d. at Chester 2 Aug. 1853, aged 91; buried in Rhosddu Dissenters' Burial Ground, Wrexham. She m. Rev. James Parry, Unitarian minister, of Chester, who d. at Chester 20 April 1848, aged 72, and is also buried in Rhosddu. No issue.

✓ CONNECTICUT DESCENDANTS OF JOHN² SPAULDING

By Kendall P. Hayward, B.A., of Hartford, Conn.

John² Spaulding, who was probably the eldest child of Edward¹ Spaulding and his first wife, Margaret ———, had eight children recorded to him in Chelmsford, Mass. Of these children, four removed to Connecticut, three to Plainfield, and one to Pomfret. The following data add to and correct the Spalding Memorial of 1872 (second edition, 1897, by Charles W. Spalding, A.M.), with regard to three of the sons of John² Spaulding and their descendants.

1. John² Spaulding, born about 1633, died at Chelmsford, Mass., Oct. 3, 1721, aged 88; married first, at Concord, Mass., May 18, 1658, Hannah Heald of Concord, who died Aug. 14, 1689, daughter of John Heald; married second, at Concord, Nov. 18, 1700, Mary (Stow) (Cotton) Fletcher.

Among the children by first wife, born at Chelmsford:

- *2. John³, b. Feb. 15, 1659.
- 3. Eunice, b. July 27, 1660; d. Plainfield, Conn., Jan. 19, 1743/4 ae. 83; m. Chelmsford, Nov. 4, 1686, Joseph³ Parkhurst (Joseph², George¹), b. Chelmsford, Jan. 12, 1661, d. Plainfield, Dec. 11, 1720. Children (Parkhurst), b. Chelmsford:
 - i. Timothy, b. Jan. 14, 1689; m. Killingly, Conn., Mar. 3, 1717, Elisabeth Cady.
 - ii. John, b. Mar. 1, 1691; m. Abigail Howe.
 - iii. Eunice, b. June 4, 1693; m. Plainfield, Feb. 14, 1712/13, Thomas Marsh.
 - iv. Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1695; m. (1) Plainfield, Jan. 20, 1730/1, Sarah Lawrence; m. (2) Aug. 12, 1741, Judith Jensen.
 - v. Hannah, b. Aug. 25, 1698.
 - vi. Samuel, b. Apr. 25, 1701, d. Plainfield, May 22, 1778; m. (1) there, Jan. 30, 1731, Esther⁵ Spaulding, b. there, Jan. 25, 1712, d. there Nov. 4, 1740, dau. of Edward⁴ Spaulding and Elisabeth Hall; m. (2) Feb. 24, 1742/3, Mary Hutchins, b. there, Mar. 19, 1715/16, dau. of John Hutchins and second wife Mary (Wyman) Pierce.
 - vii. Mary, b. Plainfield, Nov. 8, 1702, d. there, 30 Nov. 1789; m. Thomas Pierce (1696-1762).
- *4. Edward, b. Sept. 16, 1663.
- *5. Samuel, b. Mar. 6, 1668.

2. John³ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Feb. 15, 1659, died at Plainfield, Conn., Nov. 28, 1709; married at Chelmsford, Sept. 20, 1681, Ann Ballard, of Andover, Mass., living at Plainfield in 1709. Children, born at Chelmsford:

- 6. Hannah⁴, b. Aug. 25, 1684; m. Killingly, Conn., Feb. 8, 1715, probably as second wife, John Fairman of Enfield and Killingly, d. at Killingly, May 27, 1753, son of John Fairman.
- *7. Samuel, b. Aug. 5, 1686.
- 8. Jonathan, b. Aug. 7, 1688, d. Plainfield, abt. 1738; m. Plainfield, Apr. 22, 1714, Judah Billings, b. (prior to Sept. 1699), bapt. Stonington, Conn., Aug. 16, 1702, d. Plainfield, abt. 1763, dau. of Ebenezer Billings and Hannah Maine.
- 9. Deborah, b. Aug. 12, 1690, probably d. young; not mentioned in distribution of father's estate.
- 10. Eleazar, b. Aug. 13, 1690; m. Plainfield, Nov. 17, 1712, Abigail Kingsbury, dau. of James Kingsbury.
- 11. Dinah, b. Jan. 29, 1693, d. Woodstock, Conn., May 12, 1730; m. (int. Woodstock), Jan. 26, 1721/2, Thomas Bacon, Jr., b. Woodstock, Apr. 10, 1695, d. there, Mar. 25, 1766 ae. 70 yrs. 11 mos. 16 days, son of Thomas

Bacon and Rebecca Bugbee.

*12. William, b. Nov. 14, 1695.

4. Edward³ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 16, 1663, died at Plainfield, Conn., between Apr. 5 and Sept. 13, 1725; married first, at Chelmsford, Nov. 27, 1683, Mary Bracket, died at Plainfield, Dec. 8, 1704, daughter of John Bracket of Billerica, Mass.; married second, at Concord, Mass., Oct. 23, 1705, Dorothy (Hayward) Barker, born at Concord, Jan. 23, 1673/4, died at Plainfield, May 20, 1755, aged 81 (gravestone), daughter of Joseph Hayward and Hannah Hosmer, and widow of William Barker (who died at Concord, Dec. 17, 1703).

Children by first wife, six born at Chelmsford:

*13. Edward⁴, b. Feb. 3, 1684.

*14. Josiah, b. Jan. 13, 1686.

*15. Isaac, b. Sept. 27, 1693.

16. Mary, b. July 23, 1695, d. Aug. 18, 1695.

*17. Jacob, b. May 14, 1696.

18. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 15, 1698, probably d. young.

*19. Philip, b. Plainfield, Mar. 6, 170(0).

Children by second wife, born at Plainfield:

20. Deborah, b. Jan. 17, 1706/7, d. Bolton, Conn., Mar. 12, 1744/5 ae. 38 (g.s.); m. Oct. 21, 1730, John⁴ Kingsbury, b. Norwich, Conn., Apr. 25, 1710, d. Enfield, Conn., Oct. 20, 1780, son of Nathaniel Kingsbury and Hannah Denison.

21. Rachel, b. Jan. 17, 1706/7; supposed to have m. Abijah⁴ Dean, b. Plainfield, Oct. 7, 1707, d. there Mar. 31, 1785, son of William Dean and Sarah Smith.

22. Mary, b. ? ; supposed to have m. Amos Pierce, b. Plainfield, Conn., Aug. 3, 1702, son of Thomas Pierce and Mary Wyman. Lived at Killingly and Canaan, Conn.

23. Lydia, b. ? , living 1725.

24. Eunice, b. Aug. 16, 1715, living 1725.

25. Joseph, b. Sept. 3, 1718, d. probably in Killingly, Conn.; m. Mehitable Allen, bapt. Killingly, July 25, 1725, dau. of Jabez Allen and Mehitable Moffitt.

Children, b. Killingly:

i. Aholiab², b. Sept. 20, 1743; resided in Smithfield, R. I., about 1772.

ii. Rachel, b. Aug. 6, 1747.

5. Samuel³ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Mar. 6, 1668, died at Pomfret, Conn., in 1725; married at Chelmsford, June 30, 1698, Mary Butterfield.

Children, three born at Chelmsford, last three at Canterbury, Conn.:

26. Samuel⁴, b. June 4, 1699; m. Eunice ——. Children:

1. Susannah⁵, bapt. Canterbury, May 17, 1730.
- ii. Abijah, bapt. Brooklyn, Dec. 5, 1736.
27. Jonas, b. Aug. 15, 1700; m. Brooklyn church, Nov. 16, 1738, Bridget Brown, b. Canterbury, Conn., Aug. 16, 1719, dau. of Thomas Brown and Rachel Leavens. Jonas Spaulding and family moved to New Marlborough, Hampshire Co., Mass. A child:
 1. Rachel⁵, bapt. Brooklyn, Jan. 17, 1742.
- *28. Zachariah, b. Nov. 3, 1703.
29. Jonathan, b. Aug. 16, 1707; m. Persis ———. A child:
 1. William⁵, bapt. Canterbury, July 21, 1734.
30. Mary, b. Mar. 2, 1710; m. Pomfret, Conn., Dec. 28, 1727, John Woodward.
31. Bridget, b. Feb. 13, 1713, d. Brooklyn, Conn., Apr. 22, 1806 in her 92d yr. (g.s.); m. John Hubbard, b. Pomfret, Conn., Nov. 15, 1712, d. Brooklyn, May 23, 1786 in his 73d yr. (g.s.), son of John Hubbard.

7. Samuel⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 5, 1686, died at Plainfield, Conn., June 9, 1749; married at Concord, Mass., Oct. 22, 1705, Susannah Baker, probably born at Concord, Sept. 15, 1684, daughter of William Baker.

Children, born at Plainfield, Conn.:

32. John⁵, b. Apr. 2, 1707.
33. Jedidiah, b. Apr. 1, 1709, d. Plainfield, 1776.
34. Abigail, b. May 7, 1711; m. David Barrett, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Feb. 18, 1710, d. Thompson, Conn., abt. 1792, son of Moses Barrett and Sarah ———.
35. Elizabeth, b. July 16, 1714, d. Dec. 8, 1762; m. (as his first wife), Oliver Barrett, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Nov. 2, 1713, d. abt. 1790, son of Moses Barrett and Sarah ———.
36. Mary, b. abt. 1716; d. Woodstock, Conn., Nov. 13, 1800 ae. 84; m. (int. Woodstock), Apr. 21, 1738, Smith Barrett, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Jan. 2, 1716, d. Woodstock, abt. 1786, son of Moses Barrett and Sarah ———.
37. Phebe, b. ? , living unmarried 1745.
38. Susannah, b. Oct. 19, 1723, probably d. young.

12. William⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Nov. 14, 1695, died at Killingly, Conn., Dec. 29, 1754; married at Killingly, Apr. 8, 1718, Lydia Blanchard, baptized at Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 18, 1708, daughter of George Blanchard.

Children:

39. Timothy⁵, b. Plainfield, Conn., Mar. 31, 1719, probably d. young.
40. Benajah, b. ? ; m. Killingly, Dec. 24, 1746, Mary Walker.
41. Susannah, bapt. Killingly, Aug. 22, 1725; m. Killingly, Nathaniel Hulet, who d. Plainfield, Conn., 1790.

- 42. Rachel, b. Killingly, Dec. 7, 1727.
- 43. Dinah, b. Killingly, Aug. 29, 1730.
- 44. Dorcas, b. Killingly, Aug. 9, 1735; m. Plainfield, Feb. 10, 1756, Lemuel Pierce, b. Plainfield, Nov. 16, 1730, son of Ebenezer Pierce and Lydia ———.

13. Edward⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Feb. 3, 1684, died at Plainfield, Conn., about 1770; married at Plainfield, Oct. 21, 1708, Elizabeth Hall, born at Stow, Mass., Apr. 7, 1685, living 1765, daughter of Stephen Hall and Ruth Davis.

Children, born at Plainfield:

- 45. Stephen⁵, b. Aug. 2, 1709, d. Killingly, Oct. 16, 1786; m. (1) Nov. 1731, Mary Lawrence, b. 1712-13, d. Killingly, Feb. 11, 1748/9; m. (2) Apr. 3, 1750, Sarah Ames, of Providence, R. I., b. abt. 1716, d. Killingly, Aug. 4, 1751; m. (3) Jemima Witter.
- 46. Esther, b. Jan. 25, 1711/12, d. Plainfield, Nov. 4, 1740; m. there, Jan. 20, 1731, Samuel Parkhurst, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Apr. 25, 1701, d. Plainfield, May 22, 1778, son of Joseph Parkhurst and Eunice³ Spaulding.
- 47. Simon, b. Nov. 7, 1714, d. Plainfield, Oct. 14, 1754; m. there, June 1, 1737, Anne Billings, b. Stonington, d. Plainfield, Nov. 10, 1754, dau. of Ebenezer Billings and Phebe Denison.
- 48. Willard, b. Mar. 1, 1716/17, d. Killingly, Conn., Feb. 19, 1766; m. Plainfield, Conn., Feb. 20, 1745, Hannah⁵ Bradford, b. abt. June, 1725, d. Plainfield, Mar. 2, 1755 ae. 29 yrs. 9 mos., dau. of William Bradford and Hannah Foster.
- 49. Ruth, b. Apr. 30, 1719, d. Plainfield, May 15, 1772 ae. 53 yrs. (g. s.); m. Isaac Coit, b. Plainfield, Dec. 6, 1714, d. there, Apr. 23, 1776 ae. 62 yrs. (g. s.), son of Rev. Joseph Coit and Experience Wheeler.
- 50. Rebecca, b. Oct. 20, 1721, probably d. young.
- 51. Elizabeth, b. June 23, 1727, d. probably before 1765; m. Plainfield, May 20, 1762, Elisha Paine, b. Canterbury, Conn., Mar. 7, 1730, son of Elisha Paine and Mary Johnson.
- 52. John, b. Nov. 27, 1732, d. Plainfield, 1763; m. Lucy Cady, who m. (2) July 6, 1765, Obadiah Johnson of Canterbury. Child, b. Plainfield:
 - i. Lucy⁶, b. Oct. 17, 1762, d. Cumberland Co., Pa., Apr. 24, 1787 in her 25th yr.; m. Lebbeus Loomis.

14. Josiah⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Jan. 13, 1686, died at Plainfield, Conn., Sept. 21, 1727; married at Plainfield, Dec. 4, 1710, Sarah Warren, born at Haverhill, Mass., Mar. 3, 1689, died at Plainfield, about 1733-4, daughter of Jacob Warren and Sarah ———.

Children, born at Plainfield:

53. Mary⁵, b. Oct. 12, 1711, living 1793; m. Plainfield, Jan. 20, 1731, Samuel Shepard, b. Plainfield, Apr. 2, 1711, d. there, abt. 1793, son of Isaac Shepard and Hannah Spaulding.
54. Sarah, b. Oct. 3, 1713, living 1734/5. (No further record found.)
- *55. Josiah, b. Oct. 27, 1715.
56. Simon, b. Jan. 24, 1718, d. there Feb. 4, 1717/18.
57. Priscilla, b. Jan. 17, 1718/19, d. Plainfield, Feb. 11, 1743 ae. 24; m. (as his first wife), James⁵ Bradford, b. abt. 1717, d. Plainfield, Dec. 10, 1801, son of William Bradford and Hannah Foster. He m. (2) Zerviah Thomas, b. Marshfield, Mass., Oct. 3, 1715, d. Plainfield, Nov. 23, 1808 in her 94th yr. (g. s.), dau. of John Thomas and Lydia Waterman.
58. Kezia, b. Apr. 15, 1721, d. Plainfield, May 21, 1775; m. there, Oct. 28, 1739, Eleazar Cady, who d. Plainfield, Feb. 22, 1767 in his 58th yr.
59. Martha, b. Oct. 25, 1723, d. Canaan, Conn., abt. 1757; m. Plainfield, Oct. 30, 1740, Samuel Howe, jr., b. Plainfield, June 24, 1716, d. Canaan, son of John Howe and Phebe Butterfield.
60. Zipporah, b. July 5, 1725, d. prior to July, 1743.
61. Zerviah, b. Dec. 17, 1726, d. Plainfield, Nov. 2, 1808 in 82d yr. (g. s.); m. Plainfield, Dec. 24, 1750, John Pierce, b. Plainfield, Feb. 10, 1723, d. there Sept. 24, 1780 in his 57th yr. (g. s.), son of Thomas Pierce.

15. Isaac⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 27, 1693, died at Cornwall, Conn., Sept. 29, 1754; married at Plainfield, Conn., Feb. 2, 1713, Elizabeth Haynes, born at Haverhill, Mass., May 22, 1697, daughter of Jonathan Haynes and Sarah Moulton.

Children, born at Plainfield, Conn.:

62. Mehitabel⁵, b. Feb. 7, 1713/14, d. Plainfield, abt. 1735; m. (as his first wife), May 8, 1732, David Shepard, b. Plainfield, abt. 1709-10, d. there, Nov. 10, 1752 ae. 43 (g. s.), son of Samuel Shepard and Elinor Whitney.
63. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 13, 1715/16.
64. Amy, b. Dec. 13, 1717; m. Plainfield, Apr. 18, 1734, Alexander Stewart.
65. Phineas, b. Jan. 23, 1720/1; lived in Cornwall, Conn.
66. Edward, b. Aug. 18, 1722, d. Plainfield, Aug. 23, 1750; m. there, July 9, 1744, Ruth Kingsbury, b. Plainfield, Jan. 15, 1723/4, dau. of Ephraim Kingsbury and Lydia ——. Children, b. Plainfield:
 - i. Ezra⁶, b. Apr. 25, 1745.
 - ii. Sarah, b. Apr. 7, 1748.
67. Sarah, b. Feb. 15, 1723/4.
68. Isaac, b. Apr. 22, 1726; m. Cornwall, Conn., Dec. 10, 1754, Mercy Brown. A possible clue to her ancestry is found in Colchester Land Records, 7:289: Deed dated

June 19, 1755, recorded Apr. 15, 1756, from Isaac Spaulding and Mercy, of Cornwall, Conn., to George Brown of Colchester, for 1 shilling, 200 acres of land laid out to John Brown dec'd.

69. Rachel, b. July 15, 1728, d. Plainfield, Jan. 22, 1816 in her 87th yr. (g. s.); m. Plainfield, Dec. 25, 1751, Simon Shepard, b. abt. 1730, d. Plainfield, Mar. 12, 1813 in his 83d yr. (g. s.), son of Joseph Shepard.
70. Jeremiah, b. Aug. 20, 1730, d. Worthington, Mass., abt. 1768; m. Killingly, Conn., Nov. 15, 1754, Elisabeth Day, b. Killingly, July 24, 1735, dau. of David Day and Bathsheba Burch.
71. Jacob, b. Dec. 6, 1733, d. Norfolk, Conn., Apr. 30, 1814; m. Rachel Knapp.
72. Timothy, b. Dec. 19, 1738; m. (1) Cornwall, Conn., Jan. 25, 1764, Sarah Squiers, who d. Cornwall, Dec. 9, 1766; m. (2) Cornwall, Jan. 18, 1769, Abigail Brunson.

17. Jacob⁴ Spaulding, born at Chelmsford, Mass., May 14, 1696, died at Killingly, Conn., Sept. 24, 1728; married Hannah Barker, born at Concord, Mass., May 14, 1697, daughter of William Barker and Dorothy Hayward.*

Children, probably all born at Killingly, Conn.:

73. Alice⁵, b. abt. 1717-18; d. Killingly, Conn., Jan. 16, 1763 ae. 45; m. Nathaniel Brown, son of John Brown of Weston, Middlesex Co., Mass., and Killingly.
74. Simeon, b. abt. 1719; d. Killingly, Conn., Sept. 15, 1801 in his 82d yr.; m. Killingly, Jan. 23, 1744/5, Hannah Paine, b. Pomfret, Conn., June 10, 1722, d. Killingly, Sept. 8, 1771, dau. of Seth Paine and Mary Morris; m. (2) Ann (Denison)(Allen) Paine, widow of Amos Allen of Windham, Conn., and of Edward Paine of Pomfret, Conn. (see Granberry Family and Allied Families, 1945, for proof and further details).
75. Damaris, b. abt. 1721, d. Killingly, Conn., July 31, 1802 in her 82d yr. (g. s.); m. Pomfret, Conn., Oct. 28, 1741, William Short.
76. Rebecca, bapt. Sept. 26, 1725, living Dec. 1735.
77. Jacob, b. Oct. 25, 1728, living Dec. 1735.

19. Philip⁴ Spaulding, born at Plainfield, Conn., Mar. 6, 170[0], died there, May 2, 1752, in his 52d year (gravestone); married there, Aug. 10, 1721, Ann Cleveland, born at Centerbury, Conn., June 6, 1703, daughter of Isaac Cleveland and Elizabeth (Pierce) Curtis.

Children, born at Plainfield, Conn.:

78. Andrew⁵, b. Apr. 28, 1722; d. Plainfield, 1796, unm.

*Proof of Hannah Barker's identity furnished by Winifred Lovering Holman from Middlesex County, Mass., Probate Recs. File 1038, William Barker; also found in Windham Probate Recs. 1:pt.1:81, Estate of Francis Barker.

79. Azariah, b. Jan. 19, 1724, d. Plainfield, Mar. 3, 1795; m. there, Sept. 7, 1744, Mary Jerauld, b. Medfield, Mass., July 8, 1725, d. Plainfield, Oct. 2, 1769, daughter of Dr. James Jerauld. Among their children, b. at Plainfield, were:
- i. Molly⁶, b. July 21, 1745; m. June 13, 1764, Aaron Wheeler.
 - ii. Martha, b. Mar. 22, 1749; m. Moses Wheeler.
 - iii. Susannah, b. Sept. 20, 1753; m. (as his second wife), Peter Kendall.
 - iv. Hannah, b. ? ; m. Abraham Waterman.
 - v. Zilpha, m. Spencer Cole.
 - vi. Daniel, b. Dec. 13, 1759.
80. Curtis, b. Apr. 10, 1726; d. Plainfield, Jan. 26, 1777 (Revolutionary War); m. (1) Dec. 19, 1750, Hannah Shepard, b. Plainfield, Nov. 2, 1730, d. there, July 8, 1752; m. (2) Dec. 26, 1753, Bette —, who d. Plainfield, Feb. 23, 1769; m. (3) abt. 1771, Dorcas (Smith) Dodge, bapt. Canterbury, Conn., Oct. 24, 1731, d. there, Mar. 2, 1802, dau. of Joseph Smith and Elisabeth Burnap, and widow of Joel Dodge (who d. Canterbury, Oct. 26, 1770). Had children by first and second wives only.
81. Lucy, b. Nov. 4, 1727, d. Amenia, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1813; m. Isaac Allerton, b. abt. 1725, d. Amenia, Dec. 26, 1807, son of John⁴ Allerton and Elizabeth —.
82. Jacob, b. Nov. 14, 1729.
83. Daniel, b. Dec. 12, 1731, d. 1757, urm.
84. Johannah, b. Sept. 22, 1733, d. Cornish, N. H., Aug. 31, 1807; m. Plainfield, Jan. 1, 1757, Reuben Jerauld, b. Plainfield, Nov. 7, 1733, d. Cornish, N. H., May 8, 1800, son of Dr. James Jerauld and Ruth Stevens.
85. Charles, b. Dec. 12, 1735.
86. Jonathan, b. July 30, 1738, d. Pomfret, Conn., 15 Feb. 1808; m. 1765, Phebe Backus.
87. Alpheus, b. Feb. 3, 1740, d. Canterbury, Conn., Jan. 13, 1776; m. Canterbury, Dec. 9, 1771, Margaret Philipps. No issue.
88. Eunice, b. Mar. 10, 1743, living 1757.

28. Zachariah⁴ Spaulding, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Nov. 3, 1703, d. Pomfret, Conn., July 31, 1771; married first, at Chelmsford, (int.) June 9, 1723, Elisabeth Blodgett, born at Chelmsford, Mar. 10, 1705, died at Pomfret, Apr. 12, 1752, daughter of William Blodgett; married second, (Brooklyn Church rec.), Aug. 30, 1753, Sarah Pike, probably born at Canterbury, Conn., Feb. 14, 1724/5, daughter of John Pike and Sarah Hyde. Sarah (Pike) Spaulding married second, at Brooklyn, Oct. 26, 1774, Samuel Danielson, Esq.

Children by first wife:

89. Caleb⁵, b. abt. 1726, d. Brooklyn, Conn., Jan. 29, 1810 in 84th yr. (g. s.); m. there, Nov. 10, 1748, Jerusha

- Cady, b. abt. 1732, bapt. Oct. 10, 1736, d. at Brooklyn, May 13, 1816 in her 84th yr. (g. s.), dau. of Daniel Cady and Abigail Philbrick.
90. Abel, b. abt. 1733, d. Brooklyn, Conn., Oct. 26, 1814 in his 82d yr. (g. s.); m. Pomfret, Conn., June 28, 1770, Mehitable Cady, b. Pomfret, May 18, 1742, d. there, Oct. 11, 1800 in her 59th yr. (g. s.), dau. of Joseph Cady and Phoebe Cady.
 91. Zachariah, bapt. Brooklyn, Nov. 9, 1735, d. young.
 92. Thankful, bapt. Brooklyn, May 15, 1737, d. prior to 1780; m. Nov. 16, 1758, Elias Weld (of Pomfret).
 93. Zebulon, d. May 2, 1752.

Children by second wife:

94. Elisabeth, b. Brooklyn, Nov. 3, 1754, d. Thompson, Conn., Apr. 26, 1820; m. Zadock Hutchins, b. Killingly, Conn., Mar. 5, 1755, d. Thompson, Feb. 17, 1835, son of Silas Hutchins and second wife Sarah Leavens.
95. Sarah, bapt. Brooklyn, May 8, 1757; m. David Dennison.
96. Zebulon, bapt. Brooklyn, July 8, 1759, d. abt. 1779-80.

55. Josiah⁵ Spaulding, born at Plainfield, Conn., Oct. 27, 1715; married at Killingly, Conn., May 18, 1738, Hannah Grover, bapt. at Killingly, May 15, 1720, daughter of Stephen Grover and Elizabeth Bateman.

Children, first three recorded at Plainfield, last nine at Canterbury, Conn.:

97. Sarah⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1738/9; m. Canterbury, Mar. 1, 1758, Elijah Munrow.
98. Josiah, b. June 29, 1740, d. Canterbury, May 6, 1770, unm.
99. Zipporah, b. Mar. 6, 1742, d. Canterbury, Jan. 14, 1764; m. Canterbury, Nov. 14, 1759, Phineas Benjamin, son of Jedidiah Benjamin and Patience Stanton.
100. Priscilla, b. abt. 1744; m. ——— Fuller.
101. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1746.
102. Stephen, b. July 23, 1748.
103. Hannah, b. July 26, 1750.
104. Leah, b. May 28, 1752; m. Canterbury, Nov. 24, 1773, Jonathan Ransom, b. there, Mar. 3, 1749/50, son of Robert Ransom.
105. Samson, b. Apr. 18, 1754.
106. Rachel, b. May 3, 1756.
107. Elijah, b. Nov. 2, 1758, d. Canterbury, Feb. 25, 1763.
108. Simeon, b. July 1, 1760.
109. Joel Dodge, b. Apr. 21, 1767.

BRADT OR BRATT OF ALBANY AND NEW YORK, N. Y.

Compiled by Donald Lines Jacobus

1. Albert Andriesz was a native of Frederikstad, in the southeast of Norway, hence received in the early records the appellation of Noorman. Later the surname Bradt (or Bratt) was applied to him, and his descendants employed this surname except the family of his son Storm who, for reasons which will presently appear, transmitted the name Van der Zee.

O'Callaghan listed Albert Andriesz among the colonists of 1630, probably on the strength of the statement made by his son-in-law Roeloff Swartwout at the time of Albert's death in 1686, that he was "one of the oldest and first inhabitants of the colony of Rensselaerwyck." This statement should not be taken too literally, for no reference has been found to Albert in the records before 1636, and the evidence is excellent that the family came that year.

The log of the ship, The Arms of Rensselaerwyck, on its voyage from Amsterdam to New Netherland and return, 25 Sept. 1636 to 7 Nov. 1637, has been preserved in the Van Rensselaer Bowler Manuscripts. Under date of Sunday, 2 Nov. 1636, mention is made of "very high seas" and a "severe storm," and then we read: "This day a child was born on the ship, and named and baptized in England stoerm; the mother is annetie baernts." This bears out an old tradition that Storm Van der Zee (storm from the sea), son of Albert Andriesz Bradt and Annetje Barents Van Rotmers, was born at sea during a storm. The ship after the storm put in to an English port for repairs, and this explains the child receiving the English word storm for his name.

From Albert's appellation "de Noorman" (the Norwegian) came the name "the Norman's Kill," where he had a farm and built a mill on a stream just south of Albany. Here he lived until his death on 7 June 1686.

His first wife, Annetje Barents, died about 1662. On 3 June 1662, "Albert Andriesz, widower of the late Annetje Barentsz van Rotmerz, dwelling in the colony of Rensselaerwyck in New Netherland," made an agreement with "Mr. Roeloff Swartwout, husband and guardian of Eva Albertsz, daughter of Albert Andriesz, Barent and Storm Albertsz, sons of said Albert Andriesz, Theunis Slingerland, husband and guardian of Engeltie Albertsz, and Jan van Eckelen, husband and guardian of Gisseltie Albertsz, as well for themselves as in these presents filling the place of and undertaking for Andries, Jan and Dirck Albertsz, minor children, sons and daughters of said Albert Andriesz, their father, and Annetie Barentse, their moth-

er, deceased," with respect to the sale of the children's interest in their mother's estate, a house in Amsterdam in New Netherland [New York], "at present occupied by the honorable Burgomaster Albert Anthony."

Annetje Barents's mother, Geesie Barents, so called probably as wife of Barent, was in this country, at Fort Orange, as early as 1642, when she made a joint will with her second husband, Pieter Jacobsen, calling herself "Cysje Pieters," meaning wife of Pieter, in which all their property was left to her daughter, "Annitje Alberts," Alberts in this usage meaning wife of Albert. In 1667 Geesie Barents was still living and stood sponsor at Kingston at the baptism of her great-granddaughter Cornelia, daughter of Roeloff Swartwout and Aefje Albertse Bratt.

Albert Andriesz, after the death of Annetje, was married a second time, to Geertruy Pieterse Coeymans, widow of Abraham Pietersz Vosburgh, ancestress by her first husband of the Vosburg family. This marriage was not a happy venture for either party and did not long endure, being dissolved by a legal divorce 24 Oct. 1670.

Albert Andriesz had a brother, Arent Andriesz Bratt, also of Albany, who married Catalina, daughter of Andries de Vos, and died before 10 Oct. 1664 leaving six surviving children, -Jeffie, Adriaantje, Andries, Dirck, Samuel and Cornelia Andriesz. This family settled in Schenectady. The daughter Adriaantje married first, Helmer Otter, and second, Reyer Jacobse Schermerhorn; with her second husband she conveyed, 21 Feb. 1683/4, to Barent Albertse Bratt [her first cousin], "a certain old house and lot standing and lying without the north gate of Albany on the west side between the house of said Barent Albertse and the lot of Pieter Bogardus."

Issue (Bratt):

- i. Aefje (Eva), m. (1) Anthony de Hooges, who came in 1641 and d. in 1655; he was Superintendent of the Colony of Rensselaerwyck, secretary, bookkeeper and "Vorleser." She m. (2) Roeloff Swartwout, of Kingston, where he was a Magistrate.
2. ii. Barent.
- iii. Storm Albertse Van der Zee, b. at sea 2 Nov. 1636; m. Hilletje Lansing.
Issue (Van der Zee), order of birth uncertain:
 1. Anna, m. at Albany, 17 Dec. 1684, Johannes Becker, Jr.
 2. Albert, m. at Albany, 10 Feb. 1706, Hilletje Gansevoort.
 3. Wouter, m. at Albany, 2 July 1695, Jannetje Swart.
- iv. Engeltie, m. Teunis Slingerlandt. He m. (2) at Albany, 9 Apr. 1684, Geertje Fondaas, widow of Jan Bicker.
- v. Gisseitie, m. (1) Jan Van Eechelen, who d. about 1674,

and (2) Hendrick Willemsz. On 28 Nov. 1677, Hendrick Willemsz, being ill, made his will in Albany at the house of Teunis Slingerlandt, and made certain provisions for the minor "children of the late Jan van Esckelen, procreated by Gysseltie Alberts," releasing the guardians of the children (Albert Andriesz Brat and Storm vander Zee) and sureties (Jan Albertsz Brat and Heyndrick Lansingh) from an arrangement that had been made on 2 July 1674.

vi. Andries, m. Cornelia Teunisz Verwey.

Issue (Bratt):

1. Annetje, bapt. 17 Jan. 1694, sponsors, Dirk Bratt, Barent Bratt, Maria Bries.
2. Maritje, bapt. 1 Aug. 1697, sponsors, Antoni Bratt, Marritje Teunisz.
3. Aefje, bapt. 7 Jan. 1700, sponsors, Antoni Bries, Elsie Schuylers.
4. Teunis, bapt. 27 Jan. 1703, sponsors, Johannes and Maria Mingaal.
5. Barent, bapt. 7 Apr. 1706, sponsors, Daniel and Lysbeth Bratt.

vii. Jan, m. Geesie Jansz, also called Dirkse.

Issue (Bratt), the youngest three recorded at the Lutheran Church of Loonenburgh (Athens):

1. Johannes, bapt. 3 Feb. 1684, presented by Martje Elbertsz.
2. Andries (twin), bapt. 10 Jan. 1686, sponsors, Antoni Bratt, presented by Annetje Bratt and Antje Cross; m. (registered 18 Sept. 1708), Weyntje Rosa.
3. Pieter (twin), bapt. 10 Jan. 1686, same witnesses.
4. Barent, bapt. 11 Sept. 1687, sponsors, Barent Albertsz Bratt, Egbert Teunisz, presented by Susanna Jansz.
5. Pieter, bapt. 11 Nov. 1688, sponsor, Johannes Appel.
6. Storm, bapt. 12 Jan. 1690, sponsors, father and Antoni Bries, presented by Antje Becker; m. at Kingston (banns 24 Feb. 1712), Sefyja Usile of Poughkeepsie.
7. Elsie, bapt. 21 Aug. 1692, sponsor, Antje Staats.
8. Roeloff, bapt. 17 Jan. 1694, sponsor, Antje Cross.
9. Margriet, bapt. 22 Jan. 1696, sponsors, Andries Scharp, Neeltje Scharp.
10. Pieter, bapt. 16 Jan. 1698, sponsors, Pieter Vosburg, Jannetje Vosburgh; m. at Albany, 3 Feb. 1716, Christina Bowman.
11. Johannes, bapt. 5 July 1702, sponsors, Willem Claasse Groesbeek, Geertruy Groesbeek.
12. Magdalena, b. "op de Flakte" 15 Mar. 1704, and bapt. at Lutheran Church, Albany, 5 June 1704.
13. Jochem, b. on the Flat 24 July 1706, bapt. at Lutheran Church, New York, 4 Sept. 1706.

14. Gosetje, b. "op de Flakte Loonenburgh," and bapt. at Klinkenberg, 6 June 1708.
- viii. Dirk, resided in Albany until 1684. On 3 Mar. 1683/4, Dirk Albertse Bratt conveyed to Mr. Andries Teller, trader, "his house and lot standing and lying here in Albany on the hill wherein he, Dirk, now dwells."

References: N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 3, p. 85; vol. 35, p. 45; vol. 39, p. 181; vol. 40, p. 253. Fernow's Calendar of Wills, No. 956. Van Rensselaer Bouwier Manuscripts, pp. 360, 676. Munsell, Collections on the History of Albany, vol. 4, pp. 101-102. Early Records of the City and County of Albany, vol. 3, pp. 161, 162, 299, 300, 444; vol. 2, pp. 216, 217. Albany Church Records in Holland Society Year Books, *passim*.

2. Barent Albertse Bratt, of Albany, son of Albert Andriesz Bratt and Annetje Barents, married Susanna Dircks (sometimes called Janse for her step-father), daughter of Dirck Dircksen Mayer and Maritje Post. Her mother (Maritje) was born in Brazil, and married second, Jan Jansen Bratt, "de Noorman," and third, at Albany, 26 Nov. 1699, Edward Carbert, an Englishman.

A power of attorney was given at Fort Orange, 16 July 1658, by Barent Albertsen, husband of Susanna Dirckx, to Maritien Jans, his wife's mother, to demand and receive in Norway ("uyt Noorweegen") his wife's share from the estate of her father Dirck Dircksz. The next day a power of attorney was given to his mother Maritien Jans by Dirck Dircksen "in the presence of Barent Albertsen, his brother-in-law and guardian."

The joint will of Jan Jansz Noorman and his wife Maritje Jan (also called Dirck), made 21 Apr. 1673, made provision for her daughter "Susanna Dirckx (whom she procreated with her former husband, Dirck Dircksz Mayer, deceased)" but "said daughter's husband, named Barent Albertsz, shall receive nothing thereof." Provision was also made for the son of the testatrix, named Dirck Mayer, "whom she also procreated with her aforementioned husband, deceased."

Confirmatory patents of land were granted, 19 Aug. 1697, to Egbert Teunisse and Barent Albertse Bratt. On 7 June 1698, the trial of Barent Albertse Bratt was ordered on a charge of having killed an Onondaga sachem.

The children of Barent were all born before the records of the Albany Dutch Church begin in 1683. At the end of that year, Barent and Susanna Bratt were listed among the members. Their son Anthony was chamberlain of the city and sexton of the church, and at his death was succeeded as sexton by his son Barent. This Barent Bratt kept a record of church burials from 1722 to 1757 which was preserved. The first entry was the burial of "Theunis Bratt" [his father] on 16 Feb. 1722, and a few

entries below he recorded on 8 May 1722 the burial of "Susana Bradt (my grandmother)." We thus learn that the widow of Barent survived to old age, and incidentally this entry proves three generations.

Issue (Bradt):

3.
 - i. Anthony, b. about 1657 (aged about 45 on 13 May 1702).
 - ii. Dirk, named as Dirck Barentsz Bratt in the list of Albany Church members; m. at Albany (banns 12 Sept. 1686) Anna Teunisz, daughter of Teunis Teunisz Metselaer and his wife Egbertje Egberts, and sister of the wife of his brother Anthony Bradt.
Issue (Bradt), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Susanna, 30 Dec. 1688, sponsors, Egbert Teunisz, presented by Marretje Egbertsz.
 2. Egbertje, 15 May 1692, sponsors, Egbert Teunisz, Barent A. Bratt, Susanna Bratt; m. at Albany, 22 Apr. 1716, Dirck Van der Heyde.
 3. Anna, 2 Aug. 1696, sponsors, Daniel Bratt, Martyn Teunisz; m. at Albany, 17 July 1720, David Schuyler.
 4. Marrytje, 7 Sept. 1701, sponsors, Isaac Bratt, Anna Van der Boog.
 - iii. Marritje, m. Egbert Teunisz Metselaer, brother of the wives of her brothers Anthony and Dirk.
Issue (Teunisz), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Benjamin, 28 Mar. 1686, sponsor, Dirk Barentsz, presented by Anna Teunisz.
 2. Jeremias, 4 Dec. 1687, sponsor, Gerrit Reyers, presented by Anna Van Renselaer.
 3. Susanna, 20 Jan. 1689, sponsors, father and Gerrit Reyers; presented by Susanna Bratt.
 4. Gerretje, 6 Dec. 1691, sponsors, Harmen Livisz, Martyn Teunisz.
 - iv. Anna, m. at Albany, 1 Jan. 1686, Salomon Frederiksz Boogh (Boogaert).
Issue (De Boog), two bapt. at Albany, last two at New York:
 1. Frederik, 12 Sept. 1686, sponsors, father, Barent Salomonsz, Jacob Salomonsz, presented by Susanna Salomonsz.
 2. Barent, 24 Feb. 1689, sponsors, Antoni Bratt, presented by Wilmpje Teunesz.
 3. Benjamin, 13 May 1691, sponsors, Barent Brat, Jacob Brat, Anna Brat, Geesje Lievens.
 4. Benjamin, 14 July 1695, sponsors, Isaacq Bratt, Geesje Lievens.
 - v. Johannes, m. at Albany, 7 May 1693, Maria Keteluyt.
Issue (Bratt), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Susanna, 3 Dec. 1693, sponsors, Willem Keteluyt, Susanna Bratt.
 2. Jochem, 4 Aug. 1695, sponsors, Barent Bratt, Rachel Van der Heyden.
 3. Susanna, 4 July 1697, sponsors, Antoni Bratt, Alida Levingston.

4. Bernardus, 7 Jan. 1700, sponsors, David Keetel (Keteluyne), Robbert Levingston, Marritje Brat.
5. Anna, 3 Oct. 1701, sponsors, Dirk and Antje Bratt.
6. Bernardus, 29 Aug. 1703, sponsors, Daniel Keteluin, Marrytje Egbertse.
7. Johannes, 29 Apr. 1705, sponsors, Daniel Brat, Margarita Caneel.
8. Margarita, 29 June 1707, sponsors, David Keteluyne, Margarita Vetch.
9. Anthony, 26 June 1709, sponsors, Dirk Van der Heyden, Anna Bratt.
- vi. Johanna, m. at Albany, 31 Mar. 1695, David Keteluyne.
Issue (Keteluyne), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Anna, 8 Dec. 1695, sponsors, Barent Bratt, Dirk Van der Heyden, Rachel Van der Heyden.
 2. Barent, 21 Feb. 1697, sponsors, Willem Keteluyne, Antoni Brat, Marretje Egberts.
 3. Susanna, 11 Aug. 1700, sponsors, Dirk and Susanna Bratt; m. Hendrik Van de Water. They had children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.
 4. Margarita, 19 Feb. 1704, sponsors, Antony and Daniel Bratt, Margarita Keteluyne; m. William Laton of New York.
 5. Marrytje, 19 Feb. 1707, sponsors, Daniel Keteluyne, Susanna Egbertse; m. Theunis Woertman. They had children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.
- vii. Daniel, admitted to membership in the Dutch Church, Albany, 21 Mar. 1695; bur. at Albany, 8 June 1740; m. at Albany, 18 Apr. 1697, Elizabeth Lansing.
Issue (Bratt), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Susanna, 31 Oct. 1697, sponsors, Barent and Susanna Bratt; m. at Albany, 2 Dec. 1718, Hendrik Halenbeek.
 2. Elisabat, 3 Sept. 1699, sponsors, Hendrick Lansing, Lysbet Casperse.
 3. Gerret, 21 Jan. 1702, sponsors, Antony Brat, Alida Lanssing.
 4. Bernardus, 24 Sept. 1704, sponsors, Jacob Lansing, Susanna Egbertse.
 5. Maria, 20 Apr. 1707, sponsors, Dirk and Susanna Bratt.
 6. Henricus, 18 Dec. 1709, sponsors, Isaac Fonda, Jannetje Bogardus.
 7. Antony, 7 Aug. 1713, sponsors, Teunis Bratt, Sara Renjez (the child's aunt, Sara Bratt wife of Reynier Meynertsen Van Iveren).
4. viii. Jacob.
 - ix. Isaac, m. at Dutch Church, New York, 13 July 1700, Di-vertje Wessels, bapt. at New York, 10 Apr. 1680, daughter of Frans and Trynje (Jans) Wessels, and first cousin of the wife of his brother Jacob.
Issue (Bratt), bapt. at New York:

1. Susanna, 13 Apr. 1701, sponsors, Jacob Bratt, Anna Brat wife of Salomon Bogh; m. 22 Jan. 1731, Laurens Wessels.
2. Catharina, 10 Jan. 1703, sponsors, Frans Wesselse, Tryntie Wessels. Her will, dated 15 June 1765, proved 24 Dec. 1767, named her niece Deborah, wife of Jeremiah Wool; three children of brother Frans Bratt (Vroughtie, Deborah and John); brother Isaac and his children; two sons of sister Susannah, wife of Laurence Wessels (N. Y. Wills, 7:127).
3. Divertie, 10 Dec. 1704, sponsors, Wessel Wesselse, Aefje wife of Jac. Brath (Jacob Bratt).
4. Isaac, 19 Mar. 1707, sponsors, Salomon Van de Boog, Maritje Wessels.
5. Frans, 20 Mar. 1709, sponsors, Bout Wesselse, Geertje Cornelus.
6. Barent, 9 Dec. 1711, sponsors, Laurens Wesselse, Aefje Bret; d. young.
7. Johanna, 14 Mar. 1714, sponsors, Dirk Egbertse, Maria Wessels his wife.
8. Barent, 20 Jan. 1717, sponsors, Wessel and Catharina Wessels; d. young.
9. Barent, 5 Oct. 1718, sponsors, Barent Bratt, Jacob Bratt, Susanna Bratt, Antje Van de Boog.
10. Margrietje, 5 Oct. 1718, sponsors, Samuel Pel, Margrietje Wessels.
11. Anthony, 10 Apr. 1721, sponsors, Anthony Rutgers, Margreta Egberts.
- x. Sara (Saartje), m. at Albany, 7 Sept. 1699, Reynier Meynertsen Van Iveren.
Issue (Meynertsen), bapt. at Albany:
 1. Meynert, 28 Apr. 1700, sponsors, Antoni Bratt, Neeltje Douw.
 2. Susanna, 5 Oct. 1701, sponsors, Barent and Susanna Bratt.
 3. Pietertje, 22 Aug. 1703, sponsors, Egbert and Marrytje Teunisse.
 4. Barent, 6 Jan. 1706, sponsors, Daniel and Lysbeth Brat.
 5. Johannes, 4 Jan. 1708, sponsors, Fredrik Meinderse, Willempje Bratt.
 6. Antony, 8 Jan. 1710, sponsors, Dirk and Anna Brat.

References: Calendar of Council Minutes 1668-1783, pp. 126, 131. The Dutch Settlers Society of Albany, vol. 8, pp. 24, 30. Early Records of the City and County of Albany, vol. 3, pp. 326-328; vol. 4, pp. 45, 46, 48. Dutch Church records of Albany and New York.

3. Anthony (sometimes called Teunis) Bratt, son of Barent Albertse Bratt and Susanna Dircks, was born at

Albany about 1657 (age stated as about 45 on 13 May 1702); buried at Albany, 16 Feb. 1722; married at Albany, 9 Dec. 1685, Willemje Teunisz, daughter of Teunis Teunisz Metselaer and his wife Egbertje Egberts.

He was chamberlain of the City of Albany, and sexton and "Vorleser" of the church.

Issue (Bradt), baptized at Albany:

- i. Lea (twin), 2 Apr. 1686, sponsors, Barent Brat, Egbert Teunisz, presented by Susanna Bratt and Egbertje Teunisz.
- ii. Rachel (twin), 2 Apr. 1686, same sponsors.
- iii. Barent, 5 May 1687, sponsors, Teunis Teunisz, Egbert Teunisz, presented by Martina Teunisse; m. at Albany, 28 Dec. 1714, Maria Rykmans.
- iv. Teunis, 16 Feb. 1690, sponsors, father and Egbert Teunisz, presented by Susanna Bratt.
5. v. Anthony, 23 Dec. 1692, sponsors, Johannis Bratt, Johanna Bratt.
- vi. Dirck, 31 Mar. 1695, sponsors, Dirck Bratt, Anna Bratt; m. at Albany, 6 Sept. 1719, Cornelia Waldron.
- vii. Benjamin, 1 May 1698, sponsors, Elbert Harmensz, Sara Bratt; m. at Albany, 27 Nov. 1720, Magdalena Ryckman.
- viii. Egbert, 16 Feb. 1701, sponsors, Egbert Teunisse, Marytje Bratt.
- ix. Egbert, 26 July 1702, sponsors, Egbert Teunisse, and wife Marrytje; m. before 1723, Elizabeth Lansing.
- x. Johannes, 22 July 1705, sponsors, Teunis Egbertse, Hester Visscher, Jr.
- xi. Daniel, 15 Aug. 1708, sponsors, Reynier Van Yvere, Dirkje Barheit; m. at Albany, 17 July 1732, Wyntie Bogardus.

4. Jacob Bratt, son of Barent Albertse and Susanna (Dircks) Bratt, settled in New York City, where he was a baker, and was buried from the Dutch Church, 19 Apr. 1746. He married, 30 Apr. 1697, Aefje Everts Wessels. "Jacob Bratt j. m. van Albainen [Albany] en Aefje Everts j. d. van N. Yorck, beyde woonende alhier" 30 April 1697 [New York Dutch Church Marriages].

Three children of Barent and Susanna Bratt of Albany settled in New York. Anna Bratt, with her husband Salomon Frederiksz De Boog, was living there as early as 1694, and Jacob and Isaac Bratt acted as sponsors at the baptisms of some of Anna's children. Both Jacob and Isaac Bratt were described in their marriage records as from Albany. Each named his eldest daughter Susanna; each named a son Barent. Anna (Bratt) De Boog and Isaac Bratt were sponsors at the baptisms of children of Jacob Bratt; and Anna (Bratt) De Boog and Jacob Bratt were sponsors for the first child of Isaac Bratt. Both Jacob and Isaac named a son Anthony after their eldest brother, then a prominent citizen of Albany. Isaac Bratt and

his sister Anna went to Albany to act as sponsors at the baptism of a child of their brother Dirk Barents. And finally, Barent and Susanna Bratt twice came from Albany to witness the christening of children of Jacob, and again to act as sponsors (together with Jacob and Anna) for the twins of Isaac.

It is quite clear from these evidences that Jacob was a son of Barent and Susanna Bratt. Jacob's will, made 15 Jan. 1744/5, proved 4 July 1746, named his children Evert, Nicholas, Susanna and Janettie, and appointed as executors his two sons "and my relative, William Saton, carpenter" [New York Wills, 4:84]. This last name was not found in other records and it was suspected that "Saton" was one of the numerous mistakes in the printed abstracts and that "Laton" was intended. William Laton had several children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York, between 1727 and 1743, and among the sponsors for these children were Jacob Bratt and his daughter Jan-netje (Bratt) Van Gelder. This, then, was the relative named in Jacob Bratt's will.

The wife of William Laton was Margrietje Keteluyt. On 11 Nov. 1731, according to the printed abstracts of wills, administration on the estate of Daniel "Kettle-huysen" of Albany was granted to his sons-in-law, Hendrick Vandewater, William Lattin, and Teunis Woortman. But these were the husbands of daughters of David Keteluyt. So this is another error in the printed abstracts. The wife of David Keteluyt was Johanna Bratt, sister of Jacob. William Laton's wife was therefore niece of Jacob Bratt, which explains the relationship.

Issue (Bratt), baptized at the Dutch Church, New York City:

- i. Susanna, 2 Jan. 1698, sponsors, Salomon Bogart, Jannetje Claase, widow; d. in infancy.
 - ii. Susanna, 19 June 1700, sponsors, Pieter Lakeman, Anna Bratt wife of Salomon Boog; m. 25 Dec. 1719, Aernout Romer.
 - iii. Jannetie, 9 Aug. 1702, sponsors, Wessel Evertsen, Jannetie Claes wife of Pieter Lakeman; m. 25 Apr. 1724, Teunis Van Gelder.
 - iv. Grietje, 18 Jan. 1705, sponsors, Isaac Brat, Geertje Everts wife of Abram Splinter.
 - v. Evert, 5 Jan. 1707, sponsors, Dirk Egbertse, Divertje Bratt; d. unmarried, and administration on his estate was granted, 4 Feb. 1748, to his brother Nicholas.
 - vi. Barent, 2 Feb. 1709, sponsors, Abraham Splinter and Geertje his wife; d. in infancy.
 - vii. Barent, 11 Mar. 1711, sponsors, Isaac Bratt, Anna Margrietje Egberts; m. 1 Sept. 1741, Mary Rivers. He was named in the will of his maternal grandmother, but predeceased his father.
- Issue:

1. Divertje, bapt. 24 Feb. 1743, sponsors, Jan Rivers, Dievertje Wessels his wife, Isaac Bratt.
 - viii. Johanna, 12 Sept. 1714, sponsors, Barent Bratt, Susanna Bratt; d. in infancy.
 - ix. Jacob, 24 June 1716, sponsors, Barent Brat and Susanna Brat his wife; d. in infancy.
 - x. Jacob, 30 May 1717, sponsors, Abraham Splinter, Geertje Wessels; d. in infancy.
 - xi. Anthony, 22 May 1720, sponsors, Aarnout Romen and Susanna Brat his wife; d. in infancy.
 - xii. Nicholas, 18 June 1721, sponsors, Aarnout Romme and Jannetje Brat; m. in Dutch Church, New York, 15 Oct. 1746, Catharina Coevert. Nicholas was named in the wills of his maternal grandmother and his father.
Issue (Bratt), bapt. at New York:
 1. Aafje, 3 Sept. 1747, sponsors, Michael Hickey, Jannetje Bratt widow of Theunis Van Gelder.
 2. Femmetje, 4 Apr. 1750, sponsors, Teunis Coevert and Marytje Witveld, j.d.
 - xiii. Aefje, 15 Jan. 1724, sponsors, Evert Brat, Susanna Romme; d. in infancy.
5. Anthony Bratt, son of Anthony and Willemje (Teunisz) Bratt, baptized at Albany, 23 Dec. 1692; married at Albany, 22 July 1716, Rebecka [Rebecca] Van der Heyde.
Issue (Bratt):
- i. Willempje, bapt. at Albany 30 June 1718, sponsors, Theunis and Willempje Bratt; m. at Albany, 2 Dec. 1747, Staats Van Santvoort. Among her children the names Anthony, Teunis and Rebecca appear; Antony and Rebecca Brat (her parents) were sponsors for her child in 1754, Antony A. and Ariaantje Brat (her brother and sister) in 1752, and Teunis Brat and Catalina his wife (her brother and his wife) in 1760.
 - ii. Ariaantje, bapt. at Albany 1 Mar. 1721, sponsors, Dirck Bratt, Cornelia Van der Heyde; m. at Albany 31 Dec. 1747, Cornelius Van Santvoort, Jr. Among her children the names Anthony, Rebecca and Willempje appear; Antony and Rebecca Brat were sponsors 1751, Staats and Willemje Van Santvoort 1754, and Teunis Brat and his wife 1757.
 - iii. Anthony, bapt. at Albany 29 Sept. 1723, sponsors, Bar. and Corn. Bratt; m. Wyntje Bogardus. He had a child Rebecca 1747, for whom Antony and Rebecca Bratt (his parents) stood sponsor, and Cornelius and Ariaantje Van Santvoort were sponsors for a child in 1751.
 - iv. Teunis, bapt. at Albany 26 Nov. 1725, sponsors, Abraham and Geesje Kip; m. at Albany, 24 June 1756, Catalyntje (Catalina) Van Ness. He had children named Anthony, Rebecca, Johannes and Adriaantje; among the sponsors for his children were Staats and Willempje Van Santvoort, Cornelis and Hadriana Van Santvoort, and Johs. Bratt and Maayke Fonda (his brother and wife).

- v. Cornelia, bapt. at Albany 30 June 1728, sponsors, Jil-lis D. Garmoy, Geertruy Kip.
- i. Daniel, bapt. at Albany 22 Nov. 1730, sponsors, Dan. and Elyz. Bratt; d. in infancy.
- vii. Daniel, bapt. at Albany 8 Sept. 1734, sponsors, Daniel and Elyz. Brat.
- viii. Johannes, bapt. at Albany 21 Oct. 1737, sponsors, Johs. and Rachel V. d. Heyde; m. (1) at Albany, 12 Sept. 1765, Maayke Fonda, bapt. at Albany 14 Jan. 1738/9, daughter of Douwe and Aaltje (Ouderkerk) Fonda; m. (2) at Schaghticoke, N.Y., 5 Nov. 1778, Sara Wendell, bapt. at Albany 1 Jan. 1756, daughter of Hendrick and Catalyntje (Van Schaik) Wendell. In the baptismal records of three of his children by his first wife, he is described as Johannes A. Bratt, the middle initial being of the patronymic order and identifying him as son of Anthony. Children by the first wife were named Anthony and Rebecca for his parents, and his sister Willempje and her husband were sponsors for three of these children; while two sons by the second wife were named Anthony, and another Theunis, and his brother Teunis and his wife were sponsors for three of these children.

Issue by first wife, recorded at Albany:

- 1. Anthony, b. 22, bapt. 27, July 1766, sponsors, Staats Santvoort, Willempje Bratt; presumably d. young.
- 2. Aaltje, b. 13 July, bapt. 16 Aug., 1767, sponsors, Yzaac and Santje Fonda; d. soon.
- 3. Aaltje, b. 13, bapt. 17, Jan. 1771, sponsors, Staats and Willempje Santvoort; d. soon.
- 4. Aaltje, b. 4, bapt. 7, Nov. 1773, sponsors, Staats and Willempje Santvoort.
- 5. Rebecca, b. 14, bapt. 22, Dec. 1776, sponsors, Gerrit and Rebecca V. d. Berg.

Issue by second wife, recorded at Albany:

- 6. Anthony, b. 26, bapt. 29, Aug. 1779, sponsors, Theunis and Cathalyntje Bratt; d. soon.
- 7. Anthony, b. 8 Sept., bapt. 15 Oct., 1780, sponsors, Theunis and Cathalyntje Bratt; m. Hannah Peek, b. 13 July 1783.
- 8. Hendrick Wendell, b. 5, bapt. 25, May 1783, sponsors, Hendrik and Cathalina Wendell.
- 9. Theunis, b. 10, bapt. 29, Jan. 1786, sponsors, Theunis and Cathalina Bratt.

Note: The above account was prepared for Mrs. Samuel Ellsworth Bratt, to whom acknowledgment is made for permission to publish it. It is based in part on data collected by the compiler some years ago for the late Robert McQueen Grant.

Johannes Bratt (viii above) is understood to have had additional children by his second wife, but the compiler has not attempted to follow his history after his removal from Albany.

CONCERNING JOHN LAPHAM AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By Mary W. Peckham of Santa Barbara, Calif.

(Continued from Volume 24, page 187)

11. Benjamin⁴ Lapham (John³, John², John¹), born at Dartmouth, Mass., 15 March 1727; married — Page [?]. He married out of the Society of Friends "about 17-11-1750/1." (Recs. of Friends' Monthly Meetings, Oblong and Nine Partners, N. Y.) The surname of his wife is said to have been Page. (Compendium of American Genealogy, vol. 2, p. 204.) He lived in Dutchess County, N. Y., in the neighborhood of Poughkeepsie; listed a resident of Washington Town in the Census of 1790 and of Stanford in the Census of 1800. He was a Revolutionary Tory and was confined on Long Island and at Poughkeepsie on that account.

Children:

- i. Pazzi⁵, b. 22 Oct. 1750; m. Bethany Foster.
A grandson was Hon. Increase A. Lapham, LL. D., of Milwaukee, Wis. (Dict. of Am. Biog., vol. 10, p. 611.)
- ii. Mary.
- iii. Solon, b. 1755; m. (1) — — —; m. (2) 24 July 1813, Rachel Sherwood.
- iv. Ludy.

(Authorities: Dartmouth, Mass., printed Town Recs.; Coll. of Dutchess Co., N. Y., Hist. Soc., vol. 4, p. 63; Lapham Chart; Lapham Mss.)

12. Jonathan⁴ Lapham (John³, John², John¹), born at Dartmouth, Mass., 6 July 1728; died at Nine Partners, N. Y., 1798; married 1750, Mary Soper, born 27 Aug. 1728, died 1806. He lived at Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. Phebe⁵, b. 12 May 1757; d. 1828; m. 18 Jan. 1776, Increase Jackson.
- ii. Eunice, b. 19 Apr. 1760; m. (1) Howland Soule; m. (2) Reuben Head.
- iii. Reuben (twin), b. 23 Feb. 1764; m. 1786, Elizabeth Finch. Rem. 1806 to Columbia Co., N. Y.
- iv. David (twin), b. 23 Feb. 1764; m. Sarah Duncan, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Rider) Duncan. Rem. to Lake Co., Ohio.

(Authorities: Dartmouth, Mass., printed Town Recs.; Lapham Chart; Lapham Mss.; American Ancestry, vol. 2, p. 70.)

13. Thomas⁴ Lapham (Thomas³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 15 June 1740, died there 2 March

1788; married at Smithfield, 25 June 1761, Mary Harris, born at Smithfield, 3 July 1744, died there 11 Jan. 1785, daughter of Jonathan and (1st wife) Mary (Brown) Harris. Thomas Lapham, Jr., made his will 6 Feb. 1788, probated 14 Apr. 1788 (Smithfield Probate Rec. 1769-1797, p.277). He is listed a resident of Smithfield, Census of 1774. Children, born at Smithfield:

- i. William⁵, b. 11 Jan. 1763; d. 17 Jan. 1787; unm.
- ii. David, b. 21 July 1764; d. 1790; m. 27 Apr. 1789, Nancy Ballou, dau. of Elisha and Hepsibah (Thayer) Ballou.
- iii. Olive, b. 6 Aug. 1766; m. 6 Aug. 1788, Samuel Hill, Jr., son of Samuel and Rhoda (Phillips) Hill.
- iv. Jonathan, b. 22 Jan. 1768; d. 1845; m. Hannah Mann, dau. of John and Mary (Stafford) Mann. Rem. to Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
- v. Chloe, b. 15 Apr. 1769; d. 13 Feb. 1785.
- vi. Job, b. 4 Mar. 1771; m. (1) 8 Nov. 1801, Ada Smith, dau. of Jeremiah and Lavina (Olney) Smith; m. (2) Hannah Dake (?). Rem. to New York State.
- vii. Isaac, b. 6 Nov. 1774; m. 16 July 1797, Phebe Kingsley.
- viii. Phebe, b. 8 July 1777; d. 22 July 1849; m. 2 May 1802, Otis Ballou, son of Moses and Desire (Carpenter) (Lang) Ballou. Rem. to Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Town and Friends' Recs.; Cumberlnad, R. I., V. R.; Ballou Gen., pp. 192, 257; Olney Gen., by J. H. Olney, p. 26; Rev. Stephen Gano's Marriages, Arnold's Friends' and Ministers' Marriages.)

14. Jethro⁴ Lapham (Thomas³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 14 June 1747, died at Uxbridge, Mass., 12 May 1805; married first, 14 July 1763, Amy Bassett, daughter of Joseph and Alice (Sprague) Bassett of Gloucester, R. I.; married second, 1 March 1770, Sarah Whipple, born at Gloucester, 19 June 1737, died at Uxbridge, 31 July 1812, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Smith) Whipple of Gloucester. Jethro Lapham was resident of Gloucester, Census of 1774 and 1790.

Children by first wife, born at Gloucester:

- i. Abigail⁵, b. 10 Sept. 1763; d. 5 Nov. 1826; m. Enos Mowry, son of Ananias and Abigail (Paine) Mowry. He was first cousin of Lydia Mowry who m. David Lapham, son of Augustus⁴ Lapham, and of Hannah Mowry who m. Nathaniel Lapham, son of John⁴ Lapham.
- ii. Jesse, b. 6 July 1765; m. 8 Oct. 1786, Abigail Sprague.
- iii. Levi, b. 27 Dec. 1767; d. 24 Aug. 1847; m. 13 Mar. 1786, Sarah Burlingame, dau. of Capt. David and Mehitabel (Bishop) Burlingame.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Town and Friends' Recs.; Arnold's Gloucester, R. I., V. R.; Uxbridge, Mass., printed V. R.; John Mowry Book, by William A. Mowry; Whipple Families, by

Henry E. Whipple; Sprague Families in America, by W. V. Sprague.

15. Augustus⁴ Lapham (Thomas³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 5 Nov. 1750, died there 26 Feb. 1828; married at Providence, R. I., 6 Apr. 1775, Mary Scott, born at North Providence, 9 Feb. 1754, died at Smithfield, 22 Mar. 1825, daughter of John, Jr., and Lydia (Comstock) Scott.

This is the Augustus Lapham who, in 1782, wrote down "Some Account of the Family of Lapham." He lived all his life in Smithfield, inheriting the Homestead Farm of his father which was near the town of Mannville, R. I. He and his wife were members of the Smithfield Friends' Lower Meeting near Saylesville, R. I. He and his wife and their children who died young are buried in unmarked graves in the Burial Ground back of the house which his father built in 1763. His wife, Mary (Scott) Lapham, descended from Richard¹ and Catharine (Marbury) Scott, through John², Sylvanus³, John⁴ and John⁵ Scott. She was a sister of Job Scott, the famous Quaker preacher.

Children, born at Smithfield, R. I.:

- i. Amos⁵, b. 26 June 1776; m. 25 Nov. 1798, Mary Aldrich, dau. of Moses and Mercy (Gillis) Aldrich of Mendon, Mass. Rem. to Mechanicsburg, Ohio.
- ii. Lydia, b. 19 Oct. 1777; d. 11 Oct. 1858; m. 2 May 1802, Judge Thomas Mann, son of John and Mary (Stafford) Mann.
- iii. Sarah, b. 18 Jan. 1780; d. 4 Jan. 1796.
- iv. Ruth, b. 19 Apr. 1781; d. 20 Oct. 1796.
- v. Thomas, b. 2 June 1783; d. 5 Oct. 1783.
- vi. David, b. 19 Sept. 1784; d. 6 Feb. 1831; m. 8 Oct. 1807, Lydia Mowry, dau. of David and Phebe (Pain) Mowry.
- vii. Abigail, b. 2 Oct. 1786; d. 19 Dec. 1845, unm.
- viii. Eunice, b. 11 Feb. 1789; d. 28 May 1881; m. 4 Dec. 1811, Stephen Farnum, son of Joseph and Hannah (Congdon) Farnum. Grandparents of S. F. Peckham.
- ix. Hannah, b. 17 Apr. 1791; d. 19 Nov. 1793.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Town Recs. and Friends' Recs.; Providence, R. I., Friends' Recs.; Mendon, Mass., printed V. R.; John Mowry Family, by William A. Mowry; Mann Memorial, by G. S. Mann.)

16. Abner⁴ Lapham (Joseph³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., about 1735, died at Cumberland, R. I., — May 1806; married at Cumberland, 3 May 1761, Marcy Mowry. She is undoubtedly Marcy Mowry, the youngest daughter of Oliver and Dorcas (Whipple) Mowry (Nathaniel Mowry Book, by William A. Mowry, p. 62). Abner Lapham lived at Cumberland Hill, R. I., on the farm left him by his father. He was admitted freeman in 1757; was a member of the General Assembly from Cumberland in 1768; and

was listed a resident of Cumberland in the Census of 1774 and in that of 1790.

Children, born at Cumberland:

- i. Amey⁵, b. 29 Aug. 1761; m. 23 Nov. 1777, Squire Fisk, son of Major John and Mary (Bartlett) Fisk.
- ii. James, b. 5 Jan. 1764; m. — July 1785, Jemima Ramsdell, probably dau. of Moses and Mary (Wares) Ramsdell, of Mendon, Mass.
- iii. Nancy, b. 16 Nov. 1768; m. 20 Feb. 1789, Moses Ramsdell, son of Moses and Mary (Wares) Ramsdell.
- iv. Oliver, b. 23 Apr. 1771.
- v. Abner, b. 15 Dec. 1772; m. 29 June 1797, Amey Tower, dau. of Ichabod and Mary (Pullen) Tower.

(Authorities: Arnold's Cumberland, R. I., V. R.; Mendon, Mass., printed V. R.; Boston Transcript, 12 Aug. 1914, A 3999; Tower Gen., p. 205.)

17. John⁴ Lapham (Joseph³, John², John¹), born at Cumberland, R. I., 6 July 1745, died at Oneida County, N. Y., 6 Oct. 1826; married at Cumberland, 21 June 1767, Amy Bucklin, born 6 May 1747, died at Oneida County, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1815. There are records in Smithfield, from 1744 to 1775, of a Nathaniel Bucklin whose identity has not been clearly established. Certain deeds prove that he had a wife, Amey, and that Silvanus Bucklin of Smithfield was his son. Silvanus Bucklin died in Smithfield 13 March 1816, apparently without an immediate family, since he left his entire estate in his will, made 4 Jan. 1816 (Smithfield Probate, Book 3, p. 607) to his brothers and sisters or their heirs. Among those mentioned in his will are "the heirs of my sister, Amey Lapham."

John Lapham was: "President of the Town Council of Cumberland in 1777 to 1781 inclusive, and was appointed by the General Assembly in May 1778 to pay the bounty allowed to each Revolutionary soldier in Cumberland. He served in the Revolutionary War as Private in Capt. Reuben Ballou's Company, Col. John Mathewson's Regiment, 1st Division, August 27, 1778; he also was on the list of Lieut. Ebenezer Gould's Division, January 6, 1777." He migrated about 1800 to Lapham Corners in what was then Paris Township, later Kirkland Town and Marshall Town, Oneida County, N. Y. He and his wife are buried at McConnell's Corners Cemetery near Clinton, N. Y.

Children, born at Cumberland, R. I.:

- i. George⁵, b. 14 May 1768; m. 20 Aug. 1787, Barberry Hill.
- ii. Joanna, b. 17 July 1772; m. 19 June 1796, John Jeffers, son of Caleb and Jerusha (Dyer) Jeffers.
- iii. Joseph, b. 17 May 1774.
- iv. Nathaniel, b. 14 July 1780; m. Hannah Mowry, dau. of Gideon and Hannah (Smith) Mowry.

- v. Nancy, b. 18 May 1784; d. 7 May 1837; m. 1803, Reuben Jillson, son of Nathaniel and Molly (Scott) Jillson.
- vi. John, b. 21 July 1787; d. 1850; m. Betsy Harvey.
- vii. Rebecca, b. 4 May 1793; d. 1811.

(Authorities: Arnold's Cumberland, R. I., V. R.; John Mowry Family, by William A. Mowry; Hist. and Gen. of the Lapham, Wells, Storle and Johnson Families, by Olene Lapham, 1934; Jillson Family, by David Jillson.)

18. Stephen⁴ Lapham (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 6 Nov. 1755, died at Queensbury (Glens Falls), N. Y., 23 Jan. 1802; married at East Hoo-suck, Mass., 2 April 1777, Rachel Hussey, born 1757, died 1823, daughter of Jonathan and Hepsibah (Starbuck) Hussey. Stephen Lapham is said to have gone, with his wife and six daughters, to Queensbury from Nantucket, Mass., about 1787 or 1788. He bought several hundred acres of heavily timbered land which he afterward cleared, and sold for farms. He belonged to the Society of Friends, and was killed by falling from the roof of the Friends' Meeting House which he was helping to shingle. His will, dated 9 Jan. 1802, and probated 3 March 1802, mentions his thirteen children (Abstracts of Wills of Washington County, N. Y., vol. 1, p. 28).

Children:

- i. Mary⁵, b. 20 Mar. 1778; d. 1819; m. Aaron Folger.
- ii. Hepsibah, b. 7 Dec. 1779; d. 1839; m. ——— Tucker.
- iii. Anna, b. 31 Mar. 1781; m. Stephen Tucker.
- iv. Phebe, b. 27 July 1782; d. 11 Nov. 1840; m. ——— Tucker.
- v. Rosetta, b. 10 May 1785; d. 21 Feb. 1809; m. 8 Mar. 1804, David Haviland.
- vi. Lydia, b. 10 Feb. 1787; d. 1873; m. William Sisson.
- vii. Benjamin, b. 20 Feb. 1789; d. 17 Sept. 1838; m. 1809, Lydia Langdon.
- viii. Ruth, b. 10 Nov. 1790; d. 20 June 1833; m. Nathaniel Sisson.
- ix. Rachel, b. 12 Feb. 1792; d. 8 Sept. 1819; m. 1816, Stephen Sisson.
- x. Clarinda, b. 23 Mar. 1794; m. Ambrose Height.
- xi. Stephen, b. 11 Mar. 1796; m. ——— Langdon.
- xii. Jonathan, b. 20 Apr. 1798; d. 20 May 1860; m. 1821, Elizabeth S. Healy.
- xiii. George, b. 3 Apr. 1800; d. 1878; m. (1) ——— Roberts; m. (2) Comfort Saunders.

(Authorities: Records of Nine Partners, N. Y., Monthly Meetings; Lapham Mss.; Family Record of the descendants of Benjamin Lapham, by Frederick R. G. Sanborn, privately printed.)

19. George⁴ Lapham (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 5 July 1759; died at Adams, Mass.,

1 Jan. 1832; married 27 Oct. 1785, Dorcas Babcock, born 1763, died 26 May 1816, daughter of Jonathan and Susanna (Perry) Babcock.

Children:

- i. Gideon⁵, b. 12 June 1787; m. Dorcas Bowen.
- ii. Jonathan, b. 21 Oct. 1789.
- iii. Jeremiah, b. 20 June 1791; d. 8 May 1815.
- iv. Asa, b. 25 Dec. 1793.
- v. Susanna, b. 30 Jan. 1796; d. 14 Dec. 1823; m. Robert Briggs.
- vi. George, b. 17 Apr. 1798; d. 19 Oct. 1865; m. Maria Browne, dau. of Isaac and Susanna (Bradford) Browne.

20. Daniel⁴ Lapham (Joshua³, John², John¹), born at Dartmouth, Mass., 10 June 1749, died circa 1785; married first, at Smithfield, R. I., 5 Oct. 1769, Lydia Jenckes, daughter of Dr. John and Rachel (Lawrence) Jenckes of Smithfield; married second, Patience Russell, born at Dartmouth, 9 July 1762, died at East Hoosuck, Mass., 10 Mar. 1815, perhaps daughter of Benjamin and Ann (Smith) Russell.

Children, by first wife:

- i. Cynthia⁵, d. before 1802.
- ii. Lydia, m. James Cummings.
- iii. John (first child born in East Hoosuck), m. 3 May 1795, Amey Browne, dau. of Isaac and Susanna (Bradford) Browne.
- iv. James, m. — Cummings, sister of James.
- v. Sophia.

Child, by second wife, posthumous:

- vi. Patience, b. 1785.

(Authorities: Dartmouth, Mass., printed V. R.; Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., V. R.; East Hoosuck, Mass., Friends' Recs.; Lapham Mss.; Lapham family record; Charles M. Jenckes Family Mss., New York City Public Library.)

21. David⁴ Lapham (Joshua³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 28 Dec. 1753, died at East Hoosuck, Mass., 11 Jan. 1830; married Judith Smith, born at Yarmouth, Mass., 14 July 1757, died 1846, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Howland) Smith. Elizabeth Howland was the daughter of Barnabas and Rebecca³ (Lapham) Howland of Dartmouth.

David Lapham lived in East Hoosuck. He removed to Danby, Vt., but after living there for a time, returned.

Children, born at East Hoosuck, Mass., and Danby, Vt.:

- i. Isaac⁵, b. 1777; d. 1850; m. 1799, Mary Smith lived at Farmington, N. Y.

- ii. Joshua, b. 1778; d. 1849; m. 1800, Phebe Judith Wells, dau. of Samuel and Freelove (Edmunds) Wells. Lived at Hancock, Berkshire Co., Mass.
- iii. Abraham, b. 10 Oct. 1781; d. 18 Dec. 1794.
- iv. Rebecca, b. 2 Feb. 1783; d. 29 Sept. 1796.
- v. William, b. 13 Nov. 1786; d. 7 Mar. 1859; m. 15 Dec. 1811, Mary (or Polly) Hull, dau. of Hezekiah and Lucy (Randall) Hull.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov. 1788; d. 1868; m. Peter Briggs.
- vii. John, b. 7 Sept. 1793; m. Zimrhoda Smith. He was Judge John Lapham of Canandaigua, N. Y., and father of the Hon. Elbridge Gerry Lapham, U. S. Senator from New York, 1881-1885.
- viii. David, b. 10 Sept. 1795; d. 11 Jan. 1830; m. Sarah Lapham, dau. of John⁵ and Amey (Browne) Lapham.
- ix. Hannah, m. Perez Hathaway. Lived at Mertensia, N. Y.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Friends' Recs.; East Hoosuck, Mass., Friends' Recs. in New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. 72, p. 16; Lapham Mss.; History of Danby, Vt., p. 184; Lapham family record.

22. Abraham⁴ Lapham (Joshua³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 15 July 1754, died 23 July 1836; married first, at Nine Partners, N. Y., 29 May 1776, Esther Aldrich, born at Uxbridge, Mass., 30 Jan. 1756, died 8 May 1822, daughter of Peter and Esther (Comstock) Aldrich of Uxbridge and Nine Partners; married second, Hannah (Aldrich) Lapham, born at Uxbridge, 7 Apr. 1764, daughter of Peter and Esther (Comstock) Aldrich, and widow of his brother, Asa⁴ Lapham.

Abraham lived the early part of his life at Smithfield and East Hoosuck. He became, about 1785, a pioneer settler of Macedon, Wayne Co., N. Y., where he was a leading man in his community and in the Society of Friends. Although he was a devoted Friend, he was a man of such independence that he was disciplined more than once for breaking Friends' principles, and such a time was when he married his second wife. She was his first wife's sister and his brother's widow. He helped to build the original Farmington Meeting House; this and the Hicksite Meeting House directly across the highway are called the Farmington Quaker Churches and are well known in New York State.

Children, by his first wife, born in East Hoosuck except the youngest two, born in Macedon:

- i. Deborah⁵, b. 4 Mar. 1777; d. 1812; m. Bernard Beal. Lived in Macedon.
- ii. Ira, b. 12 Nov. 1778; d. 1870; m. 1800, Mary (or Polly) Beal. Lived in Macedon.
- iii. David, b. 13 Jan. 1781; d. 1813; m. 1802, Cynthia Braley.
- iv. Abraham, b. 25 Dec. 1782; d. young.
- v. Daniel, b. 11 July 1784; d. 1842; m. Martha Jane Gage.

- vi. Stephen, b. 2 Oct. 1786; d. 1862; m. (1) Margaret Robinson; m. (2) Camilla Aldrich.
- vii. Lydia, b. 6 Jan. 1789; d. 1868; m. Jonathan Ramsdell, a Quaker preacher.
- viii. John, b. 10 Feb. 1791; d. 4 July 1867; m. Salome Porter.
- ix. Esther, b. 24 Feb. 1794; d. 1862; m. Thomas Clare Hance.
- x. William Savery (called Savery), b. 22 Apr. 1796; d. 1866; m. (1) Betsy Cass; m. (2) Amy Millard.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., V. R.; East Hoosuck, Mass., Friends' Recs. in New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. 72, p. 16; Uxbridge, Mass., printed V. R.; Nine Partners, N. Y., Friends' Recs.; Lapham Mss.)

23. Nathan⁴ Lapham (Joshua³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 13 Jan. 1761, died 28 Sept. 1846; married at East Hoosuck, Mass., Elizabeth Arnold, born 30 Dec. 1759, died 19 Nov. 1834, daughter of Stukeley and Lydia (Edmunds) Arnold. Stukeley Arnold removed from Smithfield, R. I., about 1770 and was a pioneer settler at East Hoosuck, Mass. The Arnold and Lapham families both belonged to the Society of Friends and were neighbors on the East Road in East Hoosuck. Nathan and Elizabeth (Arnold) Lapham removed to Danby, Vt., where he was an enterprising and successful citizen, as were later his sons who inherited his abilities.

Children:

- i. Lydia⁵, m. Hadwin Arnold, son of George and Elizabeth (Hadwin) Arnold.
- ii. Joseph, b. 24 Feb. 1786; d. 25 Sept. 1851; m. (1) Anna Keyes; m. (2) Phebe Hart.
- iii. Jesse, b. 1788; d. 1863; m. Elizabeth Griffith, dau. of David Griffith. Among their descendants were the late Henry D. Lapham of Brookline, Mass., a prominent banker of Boston and a public-spirited citizen; and the present (1947) Mayor of San Francisco, Calif., Mr. Roger D. Lapham.
- iv. David, b. 1795; d. 1853; m. Samantha Vail.
- v. Elisha, m. Rhoda Button, dau. of Joseph and Anna (——) Button.
- vi. Daniel, d. 1845; m. Elizabeth Griffith, dau. of Thomas and Phoebe (Sherman) Griffith.
- vii. Cynthia, m. John C. White, son of Hosea White.
- viii. Anson, b. 1803; d. 1876; m. (1) Anna D. Thorn; m. (2) Amy Ann Willets.
- ix. Paulina, m. Oliver Keyes.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Friends' Recs.; Notes of Elisha Stephen Arnold in New York Gen. and Biog. Record, vol. 63, pp. 337, 341; Lapham Mss.; History of Danby, Vt., p. 184.)

24. Asa⁴ Lapham (Joshua³, John², John¹), born at Smithfield, R. I., 19 Feb. 1764, died probably before 9

Dec. 1793, when his father made his will; married Hannah Aldrich, born at Uxbridge, Mass., 7 April 1764, daughter of Peter and Esther (Comstock) Aldrich of Uxbridge and Nine Partners, N. Y. She married second, Abraham⁴ Lapham.

Children:

- i. Ethan⁵, b. 1782; d. 1862; m. Milley Bowen.
- ii. Asa, d. 1856; m. (1) Charlotte Braley; m. (2) Sally Allen; m. (3) Abbie Mott.
- iii. Eli.
- iv. Hannah, m. ——— Hallock.
- v. ———, m. ——— Pratt.

(Authorities: Arnold's Smithfield, R. I., Friends' Recs.; Uxbridge, Mass., printed V. R.; Lapham Mss.)

25. Thomas⁴ Lapham (Solomon³, Nicholas², John¹), born probably at Gloucester, R. I., 1761; married at Gloucester, 15 June 1783, Thankful Smith, born 11 Jan. 1763, daughter of John and Sarah (——) Smith of Gloucester. John Smith was a son of Benjamin and Mary (Winsor) Smith and a brother of Benjamin Smith, Jr., who married Rebecca Lapham, sister of Thomas⁴ Lapham. Thomas and his wife lived at Scipio, N. Y.

Children:

- i. Cynthia⁵, m. Elijah Kemp.
- ii. Sally, m. Benjamin Waldron.
- iii. Amlick, m. Charlotte Bullard.
- iv. Sinai, m. Nathaniel Tibbetts.
- v. Cyrene, m. Jesse Moss.
- vi. Sidney, m. Jane McComber.
- vii. Alva, b. 1796; m. Laura Hanna.
- viii. Arloch, m. Eunice Sherman.
- ix. Winsor, b. 1800; m. Elmina Dunham.

(Authorities: Arnold's Gloucester, R. I., V. R.; Lapham Mss.)

26. William⁴ Lapham (Solomon³, Nicholas², John¹), born at Gloucester, R. I., 24 Nov. 1766, died 15 Sept. 1841; married at Gloucester, 5 Jan. 1786, Susanna Ballou, born at Gloucester, 13 July 1767, died there 6 Sept. 1851, daughter of Seth and Hannah (Cowen) Ballou. William Lapham was an active and prominent citizen of Burrillville, Gloucester, R. I.

Children, born at Burrillville:

- i. Arad⁵, b. 31 July 1786; d. 14 Apr. 1849; m. (1) 19 Apr. 1808, Lydia Esten, dau. of John and Betsy (Buffum) Esten; m. (2) 10 Aug. 1817, Nancy Mowry, dau. of John, Jr., and Alice (——) Mowry.
- ii. Matilda, b. 13 Aug. 1788; d. 21 Dec. 1873; m. 4 July 1813, Benjamin Clark.

- iii. Aretus, b. 8 Oct. 1789; d. 27 Oct. 1869; m. 17 Nov. 1811, Eliza Harris, dau. of Uriah and Rachel (Cooper) Harris.
- iv. Alfred, b. 11 June 1791; d. 25 Aug. 1867; m. 27 Oct. 1820, Rachel Newell, dau. of Benjamin and Leah (Sayles) Newell.
- v. Duty, b. 28 Oct. 1792; d. 24 Dec. 1879; m. 4 Nov. 1821, Lucinda (Wheelock) Brown, dau. of Seth Wheelock.
- vi. Almon, b. 8 June 1794; d. young.
- vii. Marietta, b. 3 Dec. 1796; d. 13 May 1874; m. 4 July 1816, Eleazer Harris, son of Amaziah Harris.
- viii. Arnon, b. 1 July 1798; m. 7 May 1840, Sarah Thayer, dau. of Henry and Uranah (Thompson) Thayer.
- ix. Miranda, b. 5 Sept. 1800; d. 1 Nov. 1879; m. (int. 26 Nov. 1820), Joseph Southwick, son of Joseph and Elsie (Sayles) Southwick.
- x. Patience, b. 30 Jan. 1803; d. 1889; m. 8 Mar. 1827, Arnold Southwick, son of Joseph and Elsie (Sayles) Southwick.
- xi. Julia, b. 6 Oct. 1805; d. young.
- xii. Marvin, b. 11 Jan. 1807; d. 1835, probably unm.
- xiii. James, b. 6 May 1808; d. young.
- xiv. Louis, b. 24 May 1810; d. 14 Mar. 1881; m. 21 Apr. 1833, Stella Ann Arnold.

(Authorities: Arnold's Gloucester and Burrillville, R. I., V.R.; Ballou Gen.; Southwick Gen.; Lapham Mss.)

27. Duty⁴ Lapham (Solomon³, Nicholas², John¹), born probably at Gloucester, R. I., 1775, died 1846; married first, Mary Colwell; married second, Amanda Pease Wheeler. He lived at Hamilton, N. Y.

Children, by first wife:

- i. Alonzo⁵, b. 1797; d. 1846; m. 1828, Margaret Anderson.
- ii. Deborah, b. 1801; d. 1868; m. 1823, Rev. Jonathan Wade.
- iii. Horace, b. 1804; m. 12 May 1836, Anna Strong. Lived in Scipio, N. Y. (Strong Gen.)
- iv. Benjamin.
- v. Achsa, m. Rev. Jairus Handy.
- vi. Silvia, d. young.

Children by second wife:

- vii. Daniel, d. an infant.
- viii. Marv Colwell, b. 1810; d. 1890; m. Lester Joslin.
- ix. Thomas, d. at 21 years of age.

(Authorities: Arnold's Gloucester and Burrillville, R. I., V.R.; Ballou Gen.; Lapham Mss.)

28. Richard⁴ Lapham (Nicholas³, Nicholas², John¹), born at Dartmouth, Mass., 1 Jan. 1767, died before 18 Dec. 1799 (date of inventory of his estate); married first, at Dartmouth, 9 Jan. 1794, Thankful Sanford; mar-

ried second, at Dartmouth, (int. 21 Aug. 1796), Hannah Smith.

Children by first wife, born at Dartmouth:

- i. Holder⁵, b. 26 Mar. 1795.

Children by second wife:

- ii. Richard (twin), b. 11 Oct. 1797; d. 25 Dec. 1797.
- iii. Hannah (twin), b. 11 Oct. 1797.

(Authorities: Dartmouth, Mass., printed V. R.; Probate Recs., Bristol County, Mass.)

RECENT BOOKS

Reviewed
Early Rehoboth. Documented Historical Studies of Families and Events in This Plymouth Colony Township. By Richard LeBaron Bowen. Volume III. Cloth, 186 p. Fully indexed. Order from author, 173 Columbus Avenue, Pawtucket, R. I. \$5.00.

Historically, this volume is perhaps the most important of the three volumes thus far issued in the series. Verbatim copies are given of numerous documents relating to the early phases of King Philip's War, which are more vivid and colorful than the "standard" accounts, increase our knowledge of details, and lead to some new conclusions. The poems of Deacon Philip Walker of Rehoboth are a revelation to the literary and military historians alike, for this "mute, inglorious Milton," using the events of the war as the background for his verse, showed some knowledge of the classics as well as of the Bible, and had a strongly individual style of his own. Mr. Bowen has shown scholarly acumen in fixing the date of the poems (p. 45), but this reviewer somehow feels that the dialect of the poems may be north-country English rather than Scottish, as Mr. Bowen tentatively suggests.

It would also be helpful, now that the manuscript has been printed in its original phonetic dress, to present a second version, with conventional spelling and punctuation, to make it possible to read the poems through with attention to style and content, without stopping to puzzle out what words are intended. Most readers have to reread such a line as "ffor ast has bin tas dun no good to none" to determine that it means, "For as it has been it has done no good to none."

The chapter on "Captain George Wright" does much to explain the professional soldier and the military caste in seventeenth-century New England, so often at odds with the civil and religious leaders, yet so necessary to the security of the infant colonies. Valuable genealogical

data on the families of George Wright (here proved to be ancestor of the Flushing Wright family) and of Richard Wright of Rehoboth are included.

Genealogists will particularly welcome the abstracts of deeds pertaining to Rehoboth from the records of Plymouth Colony and Bristol County, 1640 to 1705. We here learn, for instance, that Thomas Morris of New Haven was earlier at Seekonk, which suggests, as Mr. Bowen points out, that he was brother of Robert Morris of Seekonk and of Adonijah Morris of Providence.

The pictures and maps add to the attractiveness of the book. The series differs from the usual local town history in several respects. It is based on a tremendous amount of "digging" in documentary sources. It goes far beyond the borders of Rehoboth. The author studies certain subjects intensively and devotes specific chapters to each subject, bringing together from many sources a wealth of illuminating detail. These and other factors result in the series being of general rather than merely local historical importance. It is futile to wish that histories of other towns resembling these volumes may appear, for it requires talent and knowledge of a unique order to produce them.

Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd. Montreal, 1948. Cloth, 352 p. Eight charts. Name index. Printed by The Anthoensen Press, Portland, Maine. Edition limited to 100 copies; not for sale, but nearly fifty copies have been given to the larger genealogical libraries in the United States. Begun and carried far by Mr. Brainerd himself, and giving the ancestry of himself and his wife through about a hundred family lines, mostly of Massachusetts and Connecticut, the work was continued by his son, the late Dwight Brainerd of Monteval, who wrote the delightful preface and the forewords to the four grandparental families. It was completed and edited by Donald L. Jacobus.

Attention is here called to an important correction relating to the first wife of Robert Hinsdale of Dedham, Medfield, Hadley and Deerfield, who could not have been Ann Woodward as stated in the Hinsdale Genealogy (1906), and also to the discussion of the wife or wives and the children of the first John Hall of Yarmouth, Mass.

QUERIES

8. A Boyd family appeared among the Connecticut settlers in the region of Claremont, New Hampshire, and Hartford, Vermont, about 1800. Was it a branch of the Connecticut family?

—Clifford K. Shipton
American Antiquarian Society
Worcester 5, Mass.

HENRY SWAIN OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

By G. Andrews Moriarty, A. M., LL. B., F.S.A.

Henry Swain, who lived in Charlestown at the close of the seventeenth century, is a man whose parentage offers some difficulties. He was a cooper by trade and was taxed at Charlestown on 17 Feb. 1672/3 (Charlestown Town Books, Vol. 3-4, p. 146). He was one of the Charlestown men who served under Capt. Samuel Moseley in the Narragansett Swamp Fight in December, 1675 (New England Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 8, p. 242; Bodge, Soldiers in King Philip's War, p. 75), and in 1733 Benjamin Swain of Boston was claimant, as his heir, for his share in the lands granted to the soldiers of the Swamp Fight in Narragansett Township No. 5 (Bedford) (Register, op. cit., Vol. 16, pp. 143-4; Bodge, op. cit., p. 431).

He was taxed at Charlestown in 1677-8, was off the list in 1680/1, but was again taxed in the list of 21 Aug. 1688 (Register, op. cit., Vol. 34, p. 269). He testified in J. Rob's case in 1679, "aged 32 years" (Middlesex Court Files; Wyman, Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Vol. 2, p. 917). On 3 March 1698/9 he joined the Lothrop heirs in a deed. He died before 1 July 1712.

He married first, 16 Nov. 1670, Mary Smith, who died of the smallpox on 7 (6) 1678; and second, 21 Aug. 1679, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Lothrop of Charlestown, cooper, and granddaughter of the Rev. John Lothrop of Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. She remarried, 1 July 1712, Henry Berresford of Charlestown, by whom she had had a child before her marriage to Swain (Register, op. cit., Vol. 102, p. 75).

Henry Swain had issue by his first wife:

- i. John, b. 11 or 14 Nov. 1671.
- ii. Henry, b. 17 Mar. 1672/3.
- iii. William, b. 8 (10) 1674; d. young.

By his second wife:

- iv. Hannah (perhaps), b. about 1680; m. prior to 1702, Henry Bodge of Charlestown, shipwright (Register, op. cit., Vol. 101, p. 99; Vol. 102, pp. 74-5).
- v. William, b. 27 (6) 1682; d. 30 Jan. 1682/3.
- vi. Jane, b. 12 Sept. 1687.
- vii. Anne, b. 6 Mar. 1689/90.

According to Wyman, Henry was the son of Jeremiah Swain, who was in Charlestown in 1638, and was "aged 8 years in 1658."

On 3 Mar. 1698/9, the heirs of Benjamin Lothrop, John Goodwin, Henry Swain and William Brown (i.e. the hus-

bands of Benjamin's daughters Martha, Hannah and Mary) agreed that the estate of their father, Benjamin Lothrop, should remain with their mother, his widow Martha, for life and should be divided on her death (Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 12, leaf 292). On 20 Nov. 1714, Martha Goodwin, widow of John, administratrix of the estate of her father, Benjamin Lothrop, cooper, of Charlestown, deceased, Hannah Borrisford, "formerly the wife of Henry Swain," and William Brown, all of Charlestown, in consideration of £45 and the £15 already expended by him on the premises, deeded to Henry Bodge of Charlestown, ship carpenter, "who married with the daughter of Anna Swain now Borrisford, daughter of the deceased Benjamin and Martha Lothrop," the house and land of "our father Benjamin Lothrop of Charlestown," bounded by the highway, the Dry Dock, Mr. John Blaney, the heirs of Mr. Richard Bentley and the Great Street (*Ibid.*, Vol. 17, leaf 571).

Jeremiah Swain was a proprietor at Charlestown in 1642. He removed to Reading, Mass., about 1646 and was a proprietor there in 1647. He died at Reading, 2 April 1658. His widow Mary remarried, 31 Aug. 1658, Thomas Clarke of Reading, as his second wife.

Jeremiah and Mary Swain had the following children:

- i. Jeremiah, bapt. 1: 1 mo.: 1643/4; Major, of Reading, a noted soldier of Philip's War; m. at Reading, 5 Nov. 1664, Mary Smith, and had a large family. He d. 13 Aug. 1710.
- ii. John, b. 30 Jan. 1644/5; of Charlestown; d. after 1673 and before 3 Oct. 1676; m. in 1669, Mary Moore. Administration on his estate was granted to the widow, Mary, on 3 Oct. 1776 (Middlesex Probate, Vol. 3, p. 150). His widow remarried before 2 Oct. 1677, John Candige. In the account of Mary Swain alias Candish, dated 3: 8 mo.: 1677, she states that her husband went away and left her in poor circumstances almost four years since and that she had supported the children. The eldest was three years old when her husband left. The second, of two years, she had supported almost four years, and the youngest was three months old when he left. Issue:
 1. John, b. 25 July 1670.
 2. Mary, b. 1671; m. 1686/7, Samuel Mold.
 3. A child, b. 1673.
 (Middlesex Misc. Probate Before 1692, pp. 391-2; Wyman, *op. cit.*)
- iii. Mary, b. 15: 2 mo.: 1647; m. at Reading, 9 June 1665, Edward Marshall.
- iv. Thomas, b. at Reading, 6: 8 mo.: 1649.
- v. Elizabeth, b. 8 Feb. 1651 (1651/2); d. at Reading, 30 June 1652.
- vi. Sarah, b. 25 Jan. 1654/5; d. at Reading, 15 Sept. 1656.

(Pope's Pioneers, p. 441; Wyman, *op. cit.*; Reading Vital Records, pp. 452, 570, 219, 569; *cf.* also Savage, *Gen. Dict.*, vol. 4, p. 235)

On 11: 6 mo.: 1658, a petition was presented to the Middlesex Court for a division of the estate of Jeremy Swain, which states that the deceased left sons aged respectively fifteen, thirteen and eight years, and a daughter (Middlesex Court Files, 1658; Wyman Mss. I/89 ex penes New England Historic Genealogical Society). The sons are not named, but they are evidently Jeremiah, born in 1644, John, born in 1645, and Thomas, born in 1649. Administration on the estate of Jeremiah was granted, 25 June 1658, to the widow Mary (Middlesex Probate, Vol. 1, p. 157). On 28 Dec. 1658, the County Court ordered a division of the estate to be made as follows: To the widow, "the now wife of Thomas Clarke," 2/7; To the eldest son, 2/7, and to the other three children, 1/7 each (*Ibid.*, Vol. 1, p. 165; Misc. Probate Before 1692, pp. 391-2).

From the above evidence it is clear that Wyman erred in making Henry who, according to his deposition made in 1679, was born in 1647, the son who was eight years old in 1658. The latter was obviously Thomas, born 6 Oct. 1649, and the parentage of Henry must be sought elsewhere.

In 1638 a Henry Swain was a proprietor at Charlestown (Pope's *Pioneers*, p. 441). He is evidently the "Goodman Swain" who was taxed 6 d. as the head of a family at Charlestown on 14 March 1657/8, and is clearly the "Hen: Swan" who appears in the Charlestown tax list of 16 Nov. 1658 (Charlestown Town Records 1649-1706). On 15 July 1667 Marmaduke Johnson, printer, sued Henry Swain and Barrett. In 1677 Thomas Smith's wife and the widow Swain were allowed a cow in common (Charlestown Town Records, Vol. 3-4, p. 190). This may be the widow of this Henry, but it may also be Mary, the widow of Jeremiah's son John. It is suggested that Henry Swain who married Hannah Lothrop was the son of this earlier Henry, about whom little is known, but who was living in Charlestown from 1638 to 1667.

The writer wishes to acknowledge the courtesy of Mrs. Winifred Lovering-Holman, who kindly furnished him with copies of the entries in the Middlesex Misc. Probate and the deeds cited in this paper, to replace notes of his own, made many years ago and since lost. Attention is called to the writer's discussion (*Register*, op. cit., Vol. 102, pp. 74-5) of the paternity of the child of Hannah Lothrop-Swain-Berresford who married Henry Bodge.

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF JOHN PUTNAM OF SALEM, MASS.

By G. Andrews Moriarty, A. M., LL. B., F.S.A.

In The American Genealogist (Vol. 15, pp. 8-15) I contributed an article upon the English ancestry of John Putnam and gave a tentative pedigree of his ancestors, the Puttenham of Eddlesborough, co. Buckingham. In a later issue of the same quarterly (Vol. 23, pp. 93-95), I gave additional data concerning this family.

Quite recently my friend, A. Vere Woodman, Esq., of Wing, Bucks, has discovered an additional charter of the Eddlesborough family which is presented herewith.

"Sciant presentes et futuri quod ego Johanna Hoygges de Edlesburgh in pura viduetate mea dedi concessi et hac presente carta mea confirmavi Nicholo Puttenham de eadem unam dimidiam acram terre arabilis jacentem in campo de Edlesburgh predictae in cultura vocata le Wowefurlong ex parte occidentale de Hallyngway et est septima dimidia acra terre a via predicta et extendit versus borealem super terram Nicholi West Habendum et tenendum predictam dimidiam acram terre arabilis cum suis pertinentiis prefato Nicholo Puttenham heredibus et assignatis suis libere quiete bene et in pace imperpetuum de capitalibus dominis feodi illius per servicio inde debita et de jure consueta Et ego predicta Johanna et heredes mei predictam dimidiam acram terre arabilis cum suis pertinentiis prefato Nicholo Puttenham heredibus et assignatis suis contra omnes gentes warantizabimus imperpetuum In cuius rei testimonium huic presenti cartae meae sigillum meum apposui. Hiis testibus Johanne Fitz Hugh Thoma Cokerell Richardo Plowe Johanne Hucche Willelmo Cook et aliis Data apud Edlesburgh predictam vicesimo die mensis Junii anno regni regis Henrici sexti post conquestam octavo."

(Grant of half an acre of arable land in "Wowefurlong" in Eddlesborough by Joan Hoygges, widow, of Eddlesborough to Nicholas Puttenham of the same, 20 June 8 Henry VI (1430). Herts Deeds, County Muniment Rooms, Hertford, Herts, C.C. 11880.)

It may be suggested that this Nicholas Puttenham was a son of Richard of 1387, 1390 and 1401, and a brother of John Puttenham of the same in 1422. In view of the recurrence of the name Nicholas in the family (ante, Vol. 23, p. 94), this Nicholas, rather than the John of 1422, may be the great-grandfather of Nicholas Puttenham of Dagnalls in Eddlesborough, of John Puttenham of the same, and of Richard of Woughton, the ancestor of the Salem family.

NOTES

BUTLER. Referring to my article (ante, Vol. 23, pp. 16-23) about James Butler of Boston, the original papers in the suit of Oxe v. Keene reveal the following facts. On February 22, 1677, James Butler, aged about 24 years, made a deposition about the condition of some anchovies sold to Keene by Oxe. In this deposition he describes Keene as "my master." In the same case and on the same date, Mary Griffin, aged 36 years, testified, also calling Keene her "master." (Supreme Judicial Court, Boston, Case No. 1707.)

This fixes the date of James Butler's birth in 1652 or 1653 and adds something to our knowledge of Mary Griffin, who the next year had Butler convicted of bastardy.

Robert H. Montgomery, Boston, Mass.

LYNDE. Daniel Taylor was a witness and as a Justice of the Peace took the acknowledgment at Saybrook of a deed dated Sept. 10, 1706, from Nathaniel Lynde of Saybrook in the Co. of New London and Colony of Conn., Gent. to Samuel Brede of Sherborn, Co. of Middlesex, Prov. of Mass. Bay, yeoman, of land in Wrentham lately in possession of "my honored father Mr. Simon Lynde of Boston Merchant decd." Mrs. Susanna Lynde, wife, signed. Wit.: Sam^l Lynde, Alice Brook (by mark), Daniel Taylor. (Suffolk Deeds, 24:188.)

Robert H. Montgomery, Boston, Mass.

TOBIAS. A Bible bearing the imprint, Woodstock, Vt., 1836, contains the following records which I copied some years ago.

Jacob and Rebecca Tobias, Their Children,
James, b. 3rd of 12th mo. 1759.
Joseph his twin brother was b. one hour later.
John, b. 21st of 2nd mo. 1762.
Margaret, b. 18th of 5th mo. 1765.
Margaret, b. 16th of 12th mo. 1766.

James deceased 15th of 4th Mo. 1842.

Joseph J. Tobias deceased — 12th mo. 1842.

James and Mary Tobias, their children,
Jacob Tobias, b. 16th of 12th Mo. 1781.
James 29th 7th 1786.
John 22nd 6th 1788.
Sarah 20th 1st 1790.
Seneca 8th 9th 1791.
Solon 11th 6th 1793.
Socrates 4th 3rd 1795.
Hiram 20th 7th 1797.

Rebecca	13th	3rd	1799.
Hiram	3rd	9th	1801.

James and Almira Tobias (his first wife), children,
 Jane, b. 2 Apr. 1814.
 Infant, b. 1815.
 Mary, b. 16 Dec. 1817.

James and Eliza Tobias (2nd wife), children,
 John, b. May 29, 1827.
 Charles, b. Nov. 28, 1829.
 Joseph, b. Dec. 6, 1832.
 Henry, b. July 2, 1835.

James and Julia Tobias (3rd wife), children,
 Julia, b. Jan. 26, 1841.
 Charles, b. Jan. 7, 1843.

Deceased

Charles Tobias	April 9, 1815[?].
Elsie Tobias	
James Tobias	May 26, 1856.
Sarah Tobias	
Henry B. Tobias	Nov. 4, 1864.
Joseph Tobias	Sept. — 1875.
John Tobias	April 13, 1885.
Jane Tobias	June — 1884.
Mary Tobias	Oct. 30, 1902.

[Presumably the older dates were copied from an earlier Bible. There is also a Kinney Bible which shows that Mary Tobias above married Oct. 2, 1844, Lysander Kinney and died Oct. 30, 1902, aged 84 yrs. 10 mos. 15 days. Lysander Kinney was born Apr. 6, 1809, and died in Grand Isle, Vt., Feb. 1, 1893. Child's Gazetteer of Grand Isle, 1882-3, states that Lysander was then living aged 73, and that he was one of the ten children of Ezra and Elizabeth (Coates) Kinney, who were from Stonington, Conn.] —Fred Kinney Jackson, M.D., Burlington, Vt.

THWING. The Thwing Genealogy (1883) states that John⁵ Thwing married at Boston, 14 Aug. 1692, Martha Drew. This has not been confirmed from original sources and is doubted. I am of the opinion that Martha was a daughter of Zebeon and Rachel Leatherland of Boston. Apparently Zebeon was related to William Lytherland of Newport, R. I., and Boston (see Suffolk Deeds, 7:261). Zebeon, born about 1650, alive 1692, married about 1670 Rachel —, who died 1 Sept. 1692, at Boston. By her he had: Margaret, 1670; William, 1672; Martha, bapt. 4 May 1673; Deborah, 1676, d. young; Deborah, 1678; Zibeon and Rachel, 1688 (twins, Rachel d. young); and Rachel,

1692. Further data on this family are available.

John² Thwing, Mariner, died 1690 and left a greatly involved estate which was actually settled with that of his son, John³, Shipwright, some years later. In 1709, Martha, widow of the son John, had on her bond William Lytherland, cordwainer, and Joseph Soaper, blacksmith, etc. (See Suffolk Probate, 1759; Mass. Acts and Resolves, 9:131; Mass. Archives, 17:245-254; Suffolk Deeds, 24:210.)

John and Martha Thwing named their children: John, Mary, Martha, James, Nathaniel, Rachel, and Sarah. Moreover, Boston Births [Ninth Report, Record Commissioners, p. 205] contains the cryptic entry from the church records: "John Tu. son. she was daughter Leatherlands wife," baptized 7 Aug. 1692, which I interpret to mean, John Thwing's son, the wife being a daughter of Rachel Leatherland. Martha Leatherland, baptized 4 May 1673, is therefore probably the wife of John³ Thwing.

—Winifred Lovering Holman, Belmont, Mass.

WILCOX. The following correction should be made to my article on the Wilcox family appearing in The American Genealogist, Vol. 19, p. 30. Under Stephen Wilcox, his will of 9 March 1776 also mentions his son Jireh. This Jireh did not marry, as there stated, Deborah Russell; he married at Smithfield, R. I., on 19 Oct. 1760, Bathsheba, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Wilbur) Lapham of Smithfield. He lived in Smithfield, Uxbridge, Mass., and Gloucester, R. I. The husband of Deborah Russell was one Tyler Wilcox, probably from Tiverton, R. I., whose ancestry has not been ascertained. This error arose from following the copy of Dartmouth Vital Records at New Bedford. I may say that as my chief interest was in his brother Culbut or Cuthbert, I did not make the same minute study of his brother Jireh. This correction I owe to the courtesy of Miss Mary W. Peckham of Santa Barbara, California, who, at my suggestion, commissioned the well-known Bristol County genealogist, Francis R. Sears, Esq., of Swansea, Mass., to investigate the history of Jireh. His report, which Miss Peckham most kindly placed at my disposal, is very conclusive.

—C. Andrews Moriarty, Ogunquit, Maine

INDEX TO VOLUME XXIV

- Abbot, James, 136.
 Abrahamson, George, 134.
 Ackerly, Henry, 40.
 Acye, Abigail, 18.
 Agnes, 15, 17.
 Anna, 16-20.
 Bryan, 15-21.
 Cecily (—), 16, 19, 20.
 Daniel, 18.
 Elizabeth, 15, 18, 19.
 Frances, 18.
 George, 15, 18.
 Hannah, 18.
 Helen, 15, 18, 20, 21.
 Henry, 16, 18, 20, 21.
 Isabella, 17.
 James, 18.
 Jane, 16, 19-21.
 Janet, 16-21.
 Jeremias, 18.
 John, 18.
 Marcus, 15, 18.
 Margaret, 15, 18.
 Margery (—), 16, 19.
 Mary, 18.
 Peter, 15-21.
 Ralph, 15-21.
 Richard, 18.
 Robert, 16, 17, 20, 21.
 Ruth, 17.
 Sarah, 15, 18.
 Susanna, 22.
 Sybil, 15, 17.
 Thomas, 15-21.
 William, 15-22.
 Adams, Benajah, 193.
 Bettse, 193.
 Francis, 106.
 Hannah, 110.
 James, 13.
 Jeremy, 110.
 John, 84, 155.
 Richard, 193.
 Adamszen, Adam, 29.
 Adolf, Dirk, 28.
 Adsit, John, 63.
 Mary, 63.
 Aertse, Aersse, Alida, 167, 169.
 Cornelis, 169.
 Elizabeth, 26.
 Affield, William, 81.
 After, Thomas, 137.
 Aiken, Hannah, 11.
 Aiken, Judith, 10.
 Albright, Aquilla, 76.
 Alburtus, John, 136.
 William, 136.
 Alcock, Alcox, Anna, 69, 71, 72, 75.
 David, 132.
 John, 72, 73.
 Alden, Elizabeth, 7.
 Aldrich, Camilla, 249.
 Daniel, 125.
 Esther, 248.
 Hannah, 248, 250.
 Israel, 125.
 Jacob, 3, 11.
 Mary, 181, 244.
 Mary (—), 125.
 Moses, 244.
 Nathan, 183.
 Peter, 248, 250.
 Thomas, 89.
 Alexander, George, 113.
 Sarah, 139.
 Alford, Abigail (Wilson), 122.
 Alger, John, 63.
 Mary, 63.
 Allen, Amos, 228.
 Benjamin, 53.
 Charles, 53.
 Deborah, 27.
 Dinah, 11.
 Ebenezer, 6.
 George, 27.
 Hannah, 8, 132.
 Increase, 6, 8.
 Jabez, 224.
 Jedidiah, 10.
 John, 53.
 Mary (—), 10.
 Vehitable, 224.
 Penelope (—), 10.
 Rachel (—), 8.
 Sally, 250.
 Samuel, 152.
 Silvester, 10.
 Thomas, 10.
 Allerton, Elizabeth (—), 229.
 Isaac, 229.
 John, 229.
 Allison, Joseph, 79.
 Allyn, Nathan, 116, 117.
 Simeon, 116, 117.
 Alsop, John, 212.
 Richard, 136.

- Ames, Sarah, 226.
 Amos, Richard, 69.
 Anderson, John, 26.
 Margaret, 251.
 Andrews, J., 41.
 John, 132.
 Judith, 177.
 Mary, 53, 54, 132.
 William, 53, 54.
 Andrewson, Elias, 137.
 Angier, Rev., 150.
 Anspike, Fredrick, 66, 68.
 Anthony, Abram, 185.
 Albert, 232.
 Amy, 181.
 Ann Eliza, 185.
 Daniel, 185.
 David, 185.
 Hannah, 185.
 Humphrey, 184, 185.
 Ira, 185.
 John, 185.
 Joshua, 185.
 Susan B., 184, 185.
 Susanna, 185.
 Theophilus, 68.
 William, 10.
 Appel, Johannes, 233.
 Appleton, Samuel, 160.
 ap Richard, Philip, 216.
 Archer, Mary, 25.
 Arnold, Abigail, 182.
 Charles, 117.
 Elizabeth, 71, 249.
 George, 249.
 Hadwin, 249.
 Israel, 181.
 Joan, 5.
 John, 3, 12.
 Joseph, 114.
 Mary, 3, 71, 181.
 Mercy, 12.
 Mr., 117.
 Oliver, 70.
 Rebecca, 71.
 Samuel, 71.
 Sarah, 12, 14, 71, 181.
 Stella Ann, 251.
 Stukeley, 249.
 Susanna, 71, 125, 182.
 William, 5.
 Ashton, Elizabeth, 201, 208, 211.
 James, 212.
 John, 211, 212.
 Atkins, Samuel, 130.
 Atkinson, Theodore, 153.
 Atwater, Mr., 110.
 Atwell, John, 61.
 Atwell, Mary, 61.
 Aureson, Ocke, 137.
 Avery, George, 117, 118.
 Ayres, Frasey, 40.
 Robert, 40.
 Babcock, Dorcas, 247.
 Elizabeth, 72.
 James, 72.
 Jonathan, 247.
 Babington, Matthew, 209, 212, 213.
 Backus, Mary, 57.
 Phebe, 229.
 Bacon, Andrew, 108.
 Goodman, 111.
 Sarah, 60.
 Thomas, 223.
 Bairstow, William, 53.
 Baisie, John, 113.
 Baker, Elizabeth, 168.
 Mr. 117.
 Rhoda, 185.
 Stephen, 153.
 Susannah, 225.
 William, 225.
 Bakewell, Rebecca, 222.
 Baldwin, Charles, 132.
 Content, 131.
 Edward, 131.
 Elizabeth, 131.
 Joel, 130.
 Mary, 132.
 Mercy, 132.
 Samuel, 130.
 Sarah, 130, 132.
 Sarah (—), 130.
 Sylvester, 130.
 Ballard, Anna, 223.
 Ballou, Arba, 4.
 Aurelia, 125.
 Charlotte, 4, 125.
 David, 4, 125.
 Eleazar, 4, 125.
 Elisha, 243.
 Jesse, 4, 125.
 Jirah, 4, 125.
 John, 180.
 Jonathan, 2.
 Lydia, 3, 4, 69, 125, 182.
 Margaret (—), 125.
 Mary, 2, 180.
 Moses, 243.
 Nancy, 243.
 Orbe, 125.
 Orvilla, 4.
 Otis, 243.
 Pantileus, 125.
 Prussia, 4, 125.
 Rhoda, 181.

- Ballou, Poena, 4, 125.
 Samuel, 3, 4, 125, 182.
 Seth, 250.
 Susannah, 4, 125, 250.
 Ballz, Jacob, 29.
 Bancroft, Azariah, 117.
 G. P., 118.
 Jared, 117.
 Banks, Charles E., 22, 197.
 Banning, Sarah (Wilson), 74.
 Bannister, John, 74.
 Barber, Thomas, 30, 45.
 Bardonnell, Bardell, William, 209, 210.
 Bardwell, Mary, 113
 Thomas, 113.
 Barents, Annetje, 231, 232.
 Geesie, 232.
 Barheit, Dirkje, 238.
 Barker, Francis, 228.
 Hannah, 228.
 Henry, 56.
 Isaac, 8.
 Jabez, 8.
 James, 72.
 Mary, 181.
 Peter, 72.
 Phebe, 187.
 Susanna, 72.
 William, 224, 228.
 Barnard, Ashbel, 13.
 Bartholomew, 14.
 Elizabeth, 13.
 George, 13.
 John, 12-14.
 Joseph, 14.
 Lucy, 13.
 Mary, 13.
 Samuel, 13.
 Sarah (—), 14.
 William, 13.
 Barnes, Comfort, 116, 117.
 John, 50, 51.
 Joseph, 118.
 Orin, 117.
 Samuel, 39.
 Barrett, —, 256.
 David, 225.
 Moses, 225.
 Oliver, 225.
 Sarah (—), 225.
 Smith, 225.
 Barstow, Margaret, 145.
 Sarah, 105.
 Bartlett, Amos, 180.
 Jeremiah, 180.
 Joanna, 180.
 Joseph, 185.
 Bartlett, Levi, 180.
 Lusinah, 180.
 Mary, 180, 245.
 Priscilla, 180.
 Rachel, 180.
 Rebecca, 180.
 Zephaniah, 180.
 Barton, Andrew, 6.
 Anthony, 6.
 Baskerville, George, 215.
 Bassett, Amy, 4, 243.
 Hannah, 11.
 Joseph, 4, 243.
 Bate, Robert, 61, 62.
 Bateman, Elizabeth, 230.
 Bates, John, 171.
 Batt, Paul, 154.
 Baxter, Ezekiel, 184.
 Bayard, Anna Maria, 67.
 Catherine, 67.
 Hans, 67.
 Peter, 67.
 Samuel, 67.
 Sarah, 67.
 Beal, Bernard, 248.
 Mary, 248.
 Beane, Abner, 116, 117.
 Beard, Thomas, 153.
 Bearden, —, 110.
 Beck, Robert, 217, 218.
 Becker, Bicker, Antje, 233.
 Jan, 232.
 Johannes, 232.
 Beckley, Sarah, 14.
 Beckwith, Benjamin, 63.
 Frederick, 195.
 Jonah, 62.
 Lucy A., 178.
 Patience, 63.
 Bedent, Stephen, 26.
 Bedlow, Pieter, 29.
 Beebe, —, 46.
 Zacheus, 63.
 Beekman, G., 162.
 Bellingham, Gov., 93.
 Bellomont, Earl of, 133.
 Belsham, Elizabeth, 221.
 James, 221.
 Bemont, Anna, 18.
 Benjamin, Jedidiah, 230.
 Phineas, 230.
 Bennen, John, 162.
 Bennett, Bennet, Anna, 74.
 Caty, 97.
 Cornelia, 102.
 Cornelius, 97, 101.
 Hannah, 97.
 Jacob, 97, 98, 100.

- Bennett, Bennet, Jere, 100.
 John, 69, 74, 170.
 Jonathan, 69, 74.
 Rebecca, 69.
 Richard, 97.
 Robert, 69.
 Samuel, 155.
 William, 10, 101.
 Bensen, Elizabeth, 68.
 Bent, Elizabeth, 53.
 Bentley, Richard, 255.
 Berchoven, see Brouwer.
 Berresford, Hannah (Lothrop), 254-256.
 Henry, 254.
 Berrien, Fannah, 151.
 John, 134.
 Berrington, Richard, 217.
 Betts, John, 114.
 Richard, 134, 136.
 Thomas, 135.
 Bidwell, "Goodman," 43.
 Bigelow, Hannah, 13, 118.
 Jonathan, 13.
 Marshal, 117, 118.
 Martha, 13.
 Biggs, John, 153.
 Billings, Anne, 226.
 Ebenezer, 223, 226.
 Judah, 223.
 Billington, Mary, 190.
 Bingley, Thomas, 154.
 Bingley, John, 211.
 Birchard, Mary (—), 14.
 Sarah, 14.
 Thomas, 14, 172.
 Bird, —, 109.
 Andrew, 135.
 Birdsall, Mary, 167.
 Bishop, Annis, 175.
 Jared, 175.
 Luranda, 175.
 Mehitable, 243.
 Bissell, Ephraim, 175.
 Funice, 175.
 Nathaniel, 43, 110.
 Black, Adwart, 29.
 Blackborne, Christopher, 213.
 Blackleach, John, 130.
 Blanchard, George, 225.
 Lydia, 225.
 Blaney, John, 255.
 Blauw, Magdaleentje, 98.
 Bleeker, Anthony L., 66.
 Garret M., 66.
 James, 66.
 Bliss, Widow, 109.
 Blodgett, Elizabeth, 229.
 Blodgett, William, 229.
 Blok, Jan, 97.
 Bloomfield, Ezekiel, 39.
 Blumfield, Daniel, 134.
 Bodge, Henry, 254-256.
 Bodine, Hester, 24, 165.
 Boerum, Simon, 98.
 Bogardus, Anna, Annetje, 23, 31, 163.
 Anneke (Jans), 65.
 Catherine, 66, 68.
 Cornelia, 26.
 Cornelius, 65, 66, 68.
 Cornelius C., 66.
 Elizabeth, 66, 68.
 Henry, 66, 68.
 James, 66.
 Jannetje, 236.
 John, 65-68.
 Jonas, 65.
 Kathryn, 27.
 Lewis, 68.
 Mary, 66.
 Nathaniel, 66.
 Peter, 65, 66, 232.
 Robert, 68.
 Sarah, 66.
 Willem, 23, 26.
 William, 65.
 Wyntie, 238, 240.
 Bogart, Jacobus, 68.
 Salomon, 239.
 Bollen, Anna, 104.
 Bolt, William, 213.
 Bond, Mary, 44.
 Bonnell, Joseph, 39.
 Lydia, 39.
 Nathaniel, 39.
 Booth, Hugh, 209, 212, 213.
 Boradell, Arthur, 78, 79.
 Sarah, 78, 79.
 Bosworth, Ann (—), 82, 83, 85.
 Elizabeth, 82, 83, 85, 147, 152, 153.
 Jeremiah, 86.
 Joseph, 86, 87.
 Mary, 86.
 Mercy, 86, 153.
 Restored, 85.
 Samuel, 82-87, 147, 153.
 Sarah, 85.
 Zacheus, 80-86.
 Bowdich, Bowditch, John, 10.
 Nathan, 3.
 Nathaniel, 10.
 Rebecca, 10.
 William, 3, 10.
 Bowdoin, Mary, 193.

Bowdoin, Peter, 193.
 Powen, Dorcas, 247.
 Jane, 217.
 Milly, 250.
 Richard LeBaron, 252.
 Bowman, Christina, 233.
 Boyd, family, 253.
 Poynton, Sarah, 59.
 Brace, Cornelius, 137.
 Brackett, John, 153, 154, 224.
 Mary, 224.
 Peter, 83, 153.
 Zachariah, 32.
 Bradford, Catherine, 63.
 Hannah, 226.
 James, 227.
 Lewis, 105, 108.
 Martha, 110.
 Susanna, 247.
 William, 107, 226, 227.
 Bradley, Mary, 132.
 Vedad, 177.
 Stephen, 130.
 Timothy, 132.
 Bradt, Bratt, Aaltje, 241.
 Adriaantje, 232.
 Aefje, 232, 233, 234, 240.
 Albert Andriesz, 231-233.
 Andries, 231-233.
 Anna, 235-239.
 Annetje, Antje, 233, 236.
 Antoni, Anthony, 233-238, 240, 241.
 Arent, 232.
 Ariaantje, 240.
 Barent, 231-240.
 Benjamin, 238.
 Bernardus, 236.
 Bertha Clidden, 127.
 Cathalyntje, 241.
 Catharina, 237.
 Cornelis, 232, 240, 241.
 Daniel, 233, 236-238, 241.
 Deborah, 237.
 Dirck, 231-240.
 Divertie, 237, 239, 240.
 Egbert, 238.
 Egbertje, 235.
 Elisabeth, 236, 241.
 Elsje, 233.
 Engeltje, 231, 232.
 Eva, 231, 232.
 Evert, 239, 240.
 Femmetje, 240.
 Frans, 237.
 Gerret, 236.
 Giaseltje, 231-233.
 Grietje, 239.

Bradt, Bratt, Hendrick, 241.
 Henricus, 236.
 Isaac, 235-239.
 Jacob, 235-240.
 Jan, 231, 233.
 Jan Jansen, 234.
 Jenettie, 239, 240.
 Jeffie, 232.
 Jochem, 233, 235.
 Johanna, 236-240.
 Johannes, 233, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241.
 John, 237.
 Lea, 238.
 Lysbeth, 233, 237.
 Magdalena, 233.
 Margriet, 233, 236, 237.
 Maria, 236.
 Maritje, 233, 235, 236, 238.
 Nicholas, 239, 240.
 Pieter, 233.
 Rachel, 238.
 Rebecca, 240, 241.
 Roeloff, 233.
 Samuel, 232.
 Samuel E., 127.
 Sara, 236, 238.
 Storm, 231-233.
 Susanna, 235-240.
 Teunis, 233, 234, 236, 238, 240, 241.
 Vroughtie, 237.
 Willempje, 237, 240, 241.
 Brainerd, Dwight, 253.
 Thomas Chalmers, 253.
 Fraley, Charlotte, 250.
 Cynthia, 248.
 Brayton, Hannah, 187.
 Brede, Samuel, 258.
 Breese, Arthur, 67.
 Samuel, 67.
 Brewer, Joseph Fillyer, 116.
 Bries, Antoni, 233.
 Jurian Hendrickse, 96.
 Maria, 233.
 Briggs, Ann, 10.
 John, 7, 10.
 Oliver, 12.
 Patience (—), 10.
 Peter, 248.
 Rebecca, 8.
 Robert, 247.
 Brisbey, Elizabeth, 26.
 Britten, Elisabeth, 96.
 Broad, Susan, 68.
 Brockett, John, 141.
 Brocklebank, Thomas, 17.
 Brockway, Ephraim, 63.

- Bromeling, Martin, 67.
 Bronson, "Goodman," 114.
 Brook, Alice, 258.
 Brooker, Edward, 61, 62.
 John, 61, 62.
 Sarah, 61.
 Brooks, Nathan, 118.
 Brouwer, Abraham, 25, 96-102, 161, 162, 168.
 Adam, 23, 27-32, 161-164.
 Adolph, 23, 97, 99-101, 162-169.
 Aeltje, 24, 29, 30, 101, 161, 163, 167, 170.
 Angenietje, 30.
 Anne, 25, 26, 28, 99, 161, 165, 169.
 Anna Elizabeth, 26.
 Annetie, 99, 100.
 Anneke, 29.
 Antje, 31, 101.
 Catharina, 25, 100, 101.
 Charity, 100.
 Charles, 26.
 Cornelia, 24, 97-99, 162.
 Cornelis, Cornelius, 25, 26, 165, 167-170.
 Daniel, 170.
 Deborah, 27, 28.
 Elias, 24.
 Elizabeth, 25-28, 30, 31, 97-99, 168.
 Evrard, Fverardus, 25, 26, 28.
 Femmetje, 163, 168.
 Fytie, 28, 161, 164.
 Garret, 101.
 George, 27, 97.
 Ginney, 25.
 Hannah, 26, 27.
 Helena, 29, 98, 102, 161.
 Henry, Hendrick, 24, 30.
 Hillegont, 30.
 Isaac, 24, 167-169.
 Jacob, Jacobus, 23-28, 100, 161, 162, 163, 167, 169, 170.
 Jacoba, 97.
 Jacomyntje, 169.
 Jan, 23, 24.
 Jannetje, 29, 98, 99, 101, 102, 162-164, 167.
 Jeremias, 97, 101, 164.
 Johannes, 24.
 John, 24, 25, 169.
 Jonas, 23.
 Jonica, 162.
 Juryan, Jeury, Jury, Jurge, 28, 96-102, 164, 168, 170.
 Lawrence, 97.
 Lazarus, 27.
 Lea, 169.
 Brouwer, Lena, 99, 168.
 Lydia, 27.
 Lyabet, 163-165, 167.
 Mardalena, Madaleentje, 27-31, 97, 164, 165, 169.
 Margaret, 27, 28.
 Mary, Maria, Marvte, 25, 27, 30, 97-99, 101, 102, 161, 168, 170.
 Mary Ellen, 168.
 Matthys, 30, 161.
 Mattya, 101.
 Metje, 25.
 Nazareth, 25.
 Nelletje, 24.
 Nicolaes, 23, 28, 29, 32, 96, 97, 161-169.
 Peter, Pieter, Petrus, 26, 28, 30, 97, 161, 162.
 Rachel, 27, 30, 161, 168, 169.
 Sarah, 26, 96, 98-101, 161, 165, 170.
 Sybrandt, 24, 25, 162, 165.
 Theophilus, 100.
 Thomas, 26.
 William, Willem, 24, 26, 27, 30, 31, 98-101, 161, 164.
 Wyntje, 28.
 Brow, Zephiniah, 75.
 Brower, George, 65, 68.
 Brown, Browns, Abigail, 11.
 Abraham, 11.
 Amey, 247, 248.
 Ass, 125.
 Benjamin M., 67.
 Boaz, 94, 95, 143.
 Fridget, 225.
 Daniel, 125.
 David, 186.
 Elisha, 186.
 Ephraim, 60.
 George, 228.
 Hannah (Palmer), 60.
 Isaac, 247.
 Israel, 126.
 Jeremiah, 11, 70.
 John, 228.
 Joseph, 3, 9, 11.
 Lillis, 11.
 Lucinda (Wheelock), 251.
 Lydia, 46.
 Maria, 247.
 Mary, 70, 95, 243.
 Mary (—), 11.
 Mercy, 227.
 Nathaniel, 228.
 Samuel, 70, 217.
 Thomas, 95, 225.
 Uriah, 126.

- Brown, Browne, William, 39, 67, 254, 255.
 Brownell, Thomas, 185.
 Brunson, Abigail, 228.
 Bryan, Alexander, 178, 179.
 Sarah (Platt), 130.
 Bryant, George Clarke, 129.
 Bryas, Richard, 170.
 Buchman, Lewis, 76.
 Buck, Abigail, 104-108.
 Benjamin, 106.
 Deborah, 106.
 Elizabeth, 106.
 Frances (—), 105.
 Isaac, 105-107.
 James, 106, 107.
 John, 106.
 Jonathan, 106.
 Joseph, 105, 106.
 Mary, 104, 106, 107.
 Mehitable, 106.
 Puth, 106.
 Thomas, 106, 107.
 Buckingham, Clemence, 131.
 Hannah, 130.
 Samuel, 132.
 Sarah, 132.
 Buckland, Thomas, 115.
 Bucklin, Amy, 245.
 Nathaniel, 245.
 Silvanus, 245.
 Buell, Hannah, 44.
 Mary, 43.
 Buffington, Lydia T., 185.
 Buffum, Patsy, 250.
 Bugbee, Rebecca, 224.
 Buley, Vincent, 137.
 Bulkeley, Peter, 217.
 Bull, John, 154.
 Bullard, Charlotte, 250.
 Joseph, 85.
 Nathaniel, 88-91.
 Bumpus, Edward, 156, 160.
 Bumstead, Hannah, 82.
 Jeremy, Jeremiah, 82, 84.
 Mary, 82, 84.
 Mercy, 82, 84, 86.
 Susanna (—), 82.
 Thomas, 82, 84, 86, 147, 153, 154.
 Bunce, Thomas, 114.
 Purch, Bathsheba, 228.
 Burden, Henry, 77.
 Burford, Richard, 147.
 Burger, Abraham, 102.
 Annatje, 102.
 Cornelia, 102.
 Elizabeth, 102.
 Helena, 102.
 Burger, Jannetje, 102.
 Johannes, 102.
 John, 101, 102.
 Burgess, Burges, Jeffery, 76.
 Mary, 76.
 Robert, 136.
 Burgow, Burgoon, 136.
 Burham, Mary, 13.
 Burke, Anthony, 51, 52.
 Burling, Widow, 137.
 Burlingame, David, 243.
 Sarah, 243.
 Burnap, Elizabeth, 229.
 Burr, Aaron, 67, 69.
 Burrill, James, 8.
 Burroughs, Jeremiah, 136.
 John, 134.
 Joseph, 134.
 Martha, 134.
 Burt, Richard, 135.
 Burton, Robert, 22.
 Burwell, Samuel, 130.
 Bushnell, Francis, 62, 110.
 Lemuel, 172.
 Mary, 62.
 Patience, 61.
 Phineas, 173.
 Samuel, 61.
 Thomas H., 118.
 Tryphena, 115.
 Butcher, Robert, 81.
 Butler, Abigail, 155.
 David, 178.
 Eli, 117.
 Elizabeth, 155.
 James, 155, 258.
 Phoebe, 178.
 Polly (—), 178.
 Thomas, 54.
 Butterfield, Mary, 36, 224.
 Phebe, 227.
 Buttolph, John, 84, 147, 153, 154.
 Thomas, 84.
 Putton, Anna (—), 249.
 Elizabeth, 84, 85.
 Joseph, 249.
 Phoda, 249.
 Robert, 85.
 Samuel, 84, 85.
 Ruxton, Elizabeth (—), 7, 9.
 Samuel, 7, 9.
 Byfield, Nathaniel, 84, 154.
 Cady, Daniel, 230.
 Eleszar, 227.
 Elizabeth, 223.
 Jerusha, 229-30.
 Joseph, 230.
 Mehitable, 230.

- Cady, Phoebe, 230.
 Camp, Jane, 132.
 Nicholas, 130.
 Candige, John, 255.
 Canedy, Betsey, 191.
 Caneel, Margarita, 236.
 Capron, Joseph, 181.
 Lucy, 181.
 Carbert, Edward, 234.
 Carlisle, Margaret, 39.
 Carlow, Sarah, 176.
 Carpenter, Desire, 243.
 Emilie, 49.
 Freelove, 124.
 Jotham, 124.
 Carr, Caleb, 71.
 Joanna, 135.
 Mercy, 71.
 Carter, Adam, 219.
 Eleanor, 219, 221, 222
 Elizabeth, 219.
 Hannah, 219.
 Joshua, 114.
 Martha, 218, 219.
 Mary, 219.
 William, 219, 222.
 Carver, John, 118, 119.
 Case, —, 75.
 Catherine, 12.
 Frederick, 117.
 George W., 117, 118.
 John, 12, 14.
 Lester, 118.
 Mary, 12, 14, 136.
 William, 136.
 Casperse, Lysbet, 236.
 Cass, Betsey, 249.
 Castle, Thomas, 117, 118.
 Catlin, "Goodman," 46.
 Cauldfield, John, 69.
 Chadbourne, William, 81.
 Chadwick, Daniel, 63.
 Jerusha, 63.
 Chamberlain, Austen, 222.
 Joseph, 222.
 Neville, 222.
 Richard, 198, 212.
 Thomas, 198, 202, 208.
 William, 198, 209, 212.
 Champion, Joshua, 62.
 Stephen, 63.
 Chandler, John, 57.
 Mary, 53, 54.
 Mary (Lawrence), 56, 57.
 Chapman, Capt., 62.
 Jedidiah, 61.
 Nathaniel, 62.
 Temperance, 61.
 Chappel, Liffe, 53.
 Chase, Isaac, 181.
 Chatborne, William, 213.
 Chatfield, Ann, 38.
 Chester, Simeon, 53.
 Chetwode, Grace, 217.
 Jane, 216, 217.
 Chickering, Annis, 148.
 Deborah, 185.
 Chilson, Elizabeth, 126.
 Chittenden, Stephen, 106.
 Choack, Peter, 137.
 Church, Abigail, 105, 107.
 Celeb, 152.
 Elizabeth, 13, 14.
 John, 14.
 Nathaniel, 105.
 Claase, Jannetje, 239.
 Claessen, Arien, 30.
 Clapp, Silas, 71.
 Clark, Clarke, Anna, 16, 20.
 Arthur, 207.
 Avis, 132.
 Benjamin, 250.
 Elijah, 63.
 Enoch, 131.
 James, 108.
 John, 72.
 Jonathan, 14.
 Joseph, 62, 69, 72, 172.
 Katherine, 16, 20.
 Latham, 70.
 Mabel, 131.
 Martha, 131.
 Mary, 69, 72.
 Nathaniel, 63.
 Phebe, 63.
 Rebecca, 62.
 Robert, 214.
 Samuel, 132.
 Sarah, 130.
 Silas, 180.
 Silence, 132.
 Thomas, 41, 72, 83, 130, 154, 255,
 256.
 William, 83, 139.
 Cleare, George, 43.
 Cleasby, Ezekiel, 93.
 Clemon, Sarah (Webb), 176.
 Cleveland, Ann, 228.
 Isaac, 228.
 Clough, Fannah, 193.
 Jonathan, 193.
 Clow, M^r., 115.
 Coates, Elizabeth, 259.
 Cobb, Barnabas, 192.
 Hannah, 192.
 Jonathan, 192.

- Cobb, Lydia, 192.
 Nathaniel, 191, 192.
 Rowland, 192.
 Cobham, Mary, 33.
 Coddington, John Insley, 116.
 Martha, 39.
 Coe, Benjamin, 181.
 David, 134.
 John, 134, 181.
 Jonathan, 134.
 Robert, 134.
 Samuel, 134.
 Coevert, Catharina, 240.
 Teunis, 240.
 Coeymans, Geertruy Pieterse, 232.
 Coffin, Paul, 193.
 Sally, 193.
 Cogan, Mary, 128.
 Coit, Isaac, 226.
 Joseph, 226.
 Cokerell, Thomas, 257.
 Colbreath, Martha, 131.
 Colburn, Mary, 92, 94, 143, 146.
 Cole, Alexander, 193.
 Spencer, 229.
 Coleman, Joseph, 107.
 Tabitha, 13.
 Thomas, 107.
 Collier, Elizabeth, 108.
 Joseph, 108.
 Collins, Margrieta, 170.
 Sarah Ann, 49.
 Colville, John, 65.
 Colyer, Coljer, family, 128.
 Cornelia, 96, 98, 102, 161.
 Jannetje, 96, 161-166.
 Jurian, 96, 161.
 Lysbeth, 96, 161.
 Marytje, 165.
 Combs, Francis, 134.
 Comfort, Cumfort, Robert, 136.
 Comstock, Esther, 248, 250.
 Lydia, 244.
 Conant, Roger, 156.
 Congdon, Hannah, 244.
 Conger, David, 40.
 Gershom, 40.
 Conklin, John, 115.
 Cooke, Capt. 114.
 Elisha, 82.
 Lieut. 82.
 Richard, 84.
 Sarah, 68.
 William, 257.
 Cooley, Matthew, 117, 118.
 Cooper, Ann, 153.
 Ann (—) (Rosworth), 83, 86.
 Mary, 140.
 Cooper, Rachel, 251.
 Thomas, 83, 86.
 Copeland, William, 212.
 Cornel, Cornell, Gideon, 116.
 John, 8.
 Thomas, 8.
 Cornelissen, Cornelus, Geertje, 237.
 Jan, 29.
 Matys, 28, 161.
 Cornish, Benjamin, 134.
 Cotton, George, 210.
 Mary (Stow), 222.
 Couch, —, 109.
 Courcy, de, John, 73.
 Michael, 73, 74.
 Miles, 73, 74.
 Cowen, Hannah, 250.
 Cowgill, John, 79.
 Craig, Sarah (Frazee), 39.
 Cregier, Elizabeth, 102.
 Critchet, Matthew, 116, 117.
 Crocker, Antha, 177.
 Ephraim, 177.
 Crosby, James, 177.
 Cross, Antje, 233.
 Crow, Elizabeth (Frazee), 39.
 Cubberly, Amariah, 117.
 John W., 117.
 Cummings, Jacob, 181.
 James, 247.
 Cundall, George, 193.
 Cuplebargo, Nicholas, 117.
 Curtice, Christian, 52.
 Curtis, John, 27.
 Mary, 27.
 Cushman, Allerton, 104, 107.
 Cutter, Phebe (—), 39.
 Samuel, 39.
 Dake, Hannah, 243.
 Dalias, William, 195.
 Daniel, —, 42.
 Elizabeth, 148.
 Danielson, Samuel, 229.
 Danks, Penoni, 51-53.
 Isaac, 52.
 Robert, 52.
 Davenport, Elizabeth, 154.
 David, Philip, 45.
 Davids, Christina, 29.
 Davidson, William, 131.
 Davie, Humphrey, 82, 84.
 Davies, Joseph, 82.
 Davis, Fleazer, 58, 59.
 Elvert M., Mrs., 179.
 Hannah, 58, 59.
 Hannah (—) (Webb), 171.
 Walter Goodwin, 60.

- Davis, Zachariah, 140, 141.
 Dawes, Ambrose, 82, 84.
 Joanna, 155.
 Jonathan, 84, 155.
 Day, David, 228.
 Elizabeth, 228.
 John, 12.
 Matthias, 209.
 Sarah, 42.
 Stephen, 178.
 William, 68.
 Deane, Dean, —, 137.
 Edward, 193.
 Ezra, 193.
 Gorham, 193.
 Lucy Ann, 193.
 William, 224.
 DeAngelis, Anna Hannah, 176.
 Pascal C. P., 176.
 de Baen, Cornelis, 169.
 De Boogh, Anna, Antje, 235, 237.
 Barent, 235.
 Benjamin, 235.
 Frederik, 235.
 Salomon, 235, 237-239.
 Decow, Isaac, 78.
 Deering, James, 33.
 De Garmoy, Willis, 241.
 Degraw, de Grave, Jacobus, 99.
 de Hooges, Anthony, 232.
 Delmont, Anna, 170.
 de Money, Mary, 39.
 Denison, Ann, 228.
 David, 230.
 Hannah, 224.
 Molly, 175.
 Phebe, 226.
 Denman, John, 136.
 de Peyster, Willem, 102.
 de Vos, Andries, 232.
 Catalina, 232.
 Dewey, Josias, 45.
 DeWolfe, Benjamin, 63.
 Esther, 63.
 Sarah, 63.
 Dexter, George W., 117.
 Dey, Theunis, 31.
 Dickens, Nathaniel, 73.
 Dickinson, Albert F., 185.
 Joseph, 139.
 Dimock, Henry, 194.
 Nancy W. (—), 194.
 Dirksen, Dirkse, David, 98.
 Dirk, 234.
 Geesie, 233.
 Susanna, 234.
 Divall, John, 62.
 William, 61, 62.
 Dodge, Joel, 229.
 Doesburgh, Margaret, 164.
 Dominy, Peter, 137.
 Donskan, Douscon, Helena, 29, 165.
 Doreth, Jan, 31.
 Dosset, John, 84.
 Douglas, Daniel, 174, 177.
 Elizabeth, 177.
 John, 174.
 Douw, Neeltje, 237.
 Down, Ann, 137.
 Dowsing, Martha (Lawrence), 56, 57.
 Drake, Dret, Drets, Prats, Anne, 172.
 Benjamin, 32.
 Betty, 32.
 Casparus, 32.
 Cathryn, 32.
 Cornelis, 32.
 Esther, 32.
 Jannetje, 30.
 John, 28, 31, 32.
 Joseph, 32.
 Josias, Jesays, 24, 29-32, 135, 161.
 Maria, 32.
 Martha, 31, 32.
 Rachel, 176.
 Samuel, 32.
 Sara, 31, 166.
 William, 32.
 Zephaniah, 32.
 Drew, Martha, 259.
 Drinkwater, Edward, 102.
 Du Re Voise, Jacob, 99.
 Dudley, William, 47.
 Dugan, James, 120, 121.
 Dunavun, Mary, 53.
 Dunbar, David, 132.
 Isaiah, 132.
 Dungen, Barbara, 72.
 Dunham, Elmina, 250.
 Duncan, Sarah, 242.
 Thomas, 242.
 Dunke, Mary, 44.
 Thomas, 44.
 Dunning, David, 36.
 Durand, John, 131.
 Urania, 131.
 Duryea, George, 137.
 Dutcher, Elizabeth, 24.
 Mary, 166.
 Dyer, —, 75.
 Charles, 3, 6.
 Elizabeth, 3, 6.
 Jerusha, 180, 245.
 John, 3, 6.
 Mary, 3, 6.
 Samuel, 3, 6.

- Dyer, Thomas, 6.
 William, 3, 6.
 Earle, Earl, Abigail (—), 142.
 Daniel, 52.
 David, 141.
 Deborah, 8.
 Elizabeth, 140-142.
 Hannah, 141.
 Puldah, 141.
 John, 137-142.
 Joseph, 142.
 Mary, 140-142.
 Mercy, 142.
 Mindwell, 140, 141.
 Noah, 140, 141.
 Ralph, 8.
 Ruhannah, 142.
 Samuel, 142.
 Sarah, 141.
 William, 193.
 Eastland, Elizabeth, 10.
 Eaton, Samuel, 35-6.
 Ebb, Sara, 169.
 Eddowes, John, 221.
 Joshua, 222.
 Mary, 222.
 Ralph, 219-222.
 Eddy, Alice, 10.
 Caleb, 51.
 Elmina Maria, 186.
 Eunice Maria, 185.
 Jonathan, 51.
 Edmunds, FreeLove, 248.
 Lydia, 249.
 Edsell, Samuel, 135.
 Edwards, Elisha, 131.
 Thomas, 42.
 William, 110.
 Egberts, Anna Margrietje, 239.
 Dirck, 237, 239.
 Egbertje, 235, 238.
 Margreta, 237.
 Maritje, 235, 236.
 Susanna, 236.
 Teunis, 238.
 Eggerton, Peter, 153.
 Eggleston, Thomas, 45.
 Elbertsz, Martje, 233.
 Elliot, Jacob, 83.
 Ellice, Joseph, 85, 153.
 Richard, 144, 153.
 Ellis, Paul, 34.
 Elson, Christina, 96.
 Elsworth, Anna, 101.
 Christopher, 101.
 Elizabeth, 100.
 Jane, 101.
 Jeremiah, 100.
 Elsworth, Mary, 100.
 Rebecca, 101.
 Thomas, 101.
 William, 98, 100, 101.
 Embury, Peter, 66.
 Emmerson, Anna, 185.
 Emmons, Martha, 192.
 Obadiah, 192.
 Thomas, 192.
 Endicott, John, 154, 156.
 Ensign, "Goodman," 47, 109, 110.
 Estabrooks, Valentine, 51, 52.
 Esten, John, 250.
 Lydia, 250.
 Estes, John, 11.
 Richard, 3, 11.
 Eustice, Fustis, Abigail, 155.
 Elizabeth, 84, 85.
 John, 84, 85, 155.
 Evans, Evens, Abner, 117.
 Jane, 116.
 John, 117.
 Joshua, 118.
 Mary, 86.
 Richard, 6.
 Everts, Matthew, 47.
 Evered, Josiah, 149, 155.
 Richard, 148.
 Tabitha, 149, 155.
 Everett alias Webb, John, 81, 83.
 Everitt, Everit, Harlow, 117.
 Samuel, 95.
 Samuel H., 117, 118.
 Evertsen, Everts, Geertje, 239.
 Wessel, 239.
 Ewen, C. L'Estrange, 127.
 Fairbanks, Benjamin, 95, 143-146.
 Hannah, 93.
 John, 143, 144.
 Joseph, 95, 143, 144.
 Mary, 143, 145, 146.
 Richard, 81.
 Fairman, John, 223.
 Fairweather, John, 154.
 Falley, Samuel, 118.
 Farnum, Joseph, 244.
 Stephen, 244.
 Fassett, Joseph, 117, 118.
 Faval, Betsy, 175.
 Fearn, Anna, 78.
 Fellows, Elisha, 131.
 Felton, Jane, 115.
 Fenn, Aaron, 131, 132.
 Abigail, 130.
 Abigail (—), 132.
 Anna, Anne, 132.
 Benjamin, 129-132.
 Chloe, 132.

- Fenn, Clemence, 131.
 Cordelia, 131.
 Dan, 131.
 David, 132.
 Edward, 129.
 Eli, 132.
 Elizabeth Ann, 131.
 Frastus, 132.
 Esther, 132.
 Frances, 132.
 Francis, 132.
 Gamaliel, 132.
 Hannah, 130.
 Irena, 132.
 Isaac, 132.
 James, 130, 132.
 Jeremiah, 132.
 Joanna, 132.
 Job, 132.
 Johanna, 132.
 John, 132.
 Joseph, 130.
 Julianna, 132.
 Lorinda, 131.
 Lydia, 132.
 Lyman, 132.
 Maria, 132.
 Martha, 130.
 Mary, 130-132.
 Mehitabel, 130.
 Nathan, 131, 132.
 Peck, 131.
 Persis (—), 132.
 Phebe (—), 132.
 Polly, 131, 132.
 Richard, 131.
 Ruth, 132.
 Ruth (—), 132.
 Sabre, 132.
 Sally, 131, 132.
 Samuel, 130-132.
 Sarah, 130-132.
 Sarah Prince, 131.
 Susan, 132.
 Susanna, 130, 132.
 Sybil, 132.
 Thankful, 132.
 Thomas, 132.
 Treat, 131.
 William, 131.
 Field, Elnathan, 134.
 Nathaniel, 134.
 Robert, 135.
 Susanna, 86.
 Zachary, 139.
 Fiele, Cornelis, 27.
 Fillemore, Abigail, 53.
 Filley, Elizabeth, 49, 50.
 Filley, Mary (Wilson), 122.
 William, 45.
 Finch, Elizabeth, 242.
 Fine, Johannis, 134.
 John, 136.
 Finney, Caleb, 51.
 Nathaniel, 51.
 Firman, see Furman.
 Fish, Nathan, 135.
 Samuel, 135.
 Fisher, Amos, 94, 95.
 Fisher (Hunting), 90, 91.
 Jeremiah, 145.
 Nathaniel, 91.
 Fiske, John, 245.
 Sarah, 143.
 Squire, 245.
 Fitch, Mrs., 46.
 FitzHugh, John, 257.
 Fletcher, Gov., 133.
 Mary (Stow) (Cotton), 222.
 Flood, James, 154.
 Fobes, Caleb, 7.
 Edward, 7.
 Elizabeth, 2, 7, 8.
 John, 7, 8.
 Joshua, 7.
 Mary, 7.
 William, 2, 7.
 Folger, Aaron, 246.
 Dinah, 185.
 Fonda, Fondeas, Douwe, 241.
 Geertje, 232.
 Isaac, 236, 241.
 Maayke, 240, 241.
 Santje, 241.
 Ford, Thomas, 111.
 Foster, Bethany, 242.
 Hannah, 227.
 Fothergill, Mary, 77.
 Fowle, Jacob, 153.
 Richard, 108.
 Fowler, Abigail, 131.
 Comfort, 131.
 Jonathan, 131.
 Fox, Edward, 216.
 Elizabeth, 216.
 Franke, Widow, 87.
 Frazee, Benoni, 39, 40.
 Edward, 38-41.
 Effiah, 39.
 Eliphalet, 38, 39.
 Elisha, 38, 39.
 Elizabeth, 39.
 Hester, 39.
 Humes, Humes, 39, 40.
 Isaac, 38, 39.
 James, 39.

- Frazee, John, 38-40.
 Jonathan, 39.
 Joseph, 37-39, 41, 128.
 Margaret, 39.
 Martha (—), 38.
 Mary, 38, 39.
 Mercy, 39.
 Oren, 37, 41.
 Phebe, 39.
 Phebe (—), 39.
 Posthume, 39.
 Ruth, 39.
 Samuel, 38, 39. Sarah, 38, 39.
 Susanna, 39.
 Timothy, 39.
 William, 38.
 Frazier, Abigail, 195.
 Ann, 195.
 Hannah, 195.
 Phebe, 195.
 Fredericks, Sara, 31.
 Freeman, William, 52, 53.
 Fullcer, Philip, 137.
 Fuller, Anne (—), 92.
 Benoni, 93.
 Elizabeth, 188.
 Experience, 188.
 Jonathan, 93, 94.
 Mary, 92, 94.
 Priscilla (Spaulding), 230.
 Robert, 92, 94, 95.
 Samuel, 188.
 Sarah, 93, 95.
 Sarah (—), 92-94.
 Furman, Firman, David, 135.
 John, 134.
 Joseph, 135.
 Josias, 135.
 Samuel, 134.
 Gage, Martha Jane, 248.
 Gager, Elizabeth, 7.
 John, 7.
 Gam, Elisabeth, 25.
 Gancell, John, 136.
 Gansevoort, Hilletje, 232.
 Gardiner, George, 69.
 John, 69.
 Joseph, 177.
 Mary, 69.
 Noel, 177.
 Gardner, George, 117, 118.
 Garfield, James, 167.
 Garretson, Garret, 136.
 Garrett, Joseph, 106.
 Gasking, John, 128.
 Gates, Samuel, 145, 146.
 Simon, 145.
 Gatlive, Mary, 93.
 Gatlive, Prudence (—), 93.
 Thomas, 93.
 Gay, John, 95.
 Gayton, John, 21.
 Margaret, 21.
 George, Mary, 71.
 Samuel, 71.
 Susanna, 71.
 Gerring, William, 66.
 Gerritsen, Samuel, 98, 99.
 Gesner, John Henry, 167, 168.
 Gibbard, Hannah, 130.
 Gibbons, William D., 117, 118.
 Gibbs, Abigail, 13.
 Dr., 2.
 Henry, 13.
 Sarah, 109.
 Gibson, Gamaliel, 132.
 Susanna, 132.
 Susanna (—), 132.
 William, 70.
 Gifford, Bathsheba, 11.
 Benjamin, 3, 11.
 Jesse, 11.
 John, 3, 11.
 Lydia, 11.
 Meribah, 11.
 Phoebe, 11.
 Rowland, 11.
 Samuel, 66.
 Gilbert, Hannah, 54.
 Thomas, 213.
 Gillard, Charles, 68.
 Gillis, Mercy, 244.
 Girling, Grace (Lawrence), 56, 57.
 Gladwin, Mary, 79.
 Thomas, 79.
 Gleane, William, 135.
 Goddard, John, 213.
 Goodall, Mr., 45.
 Goodspeed, Alice, 190.
 Goodwin, John, 254, 255.
 Gore, Elizabeth, 7.
 Gott, Daniel, 57, 58.
 Gould, Sarah (Wilson) (Banning), 74.
 Granger, Ralph, 116.
 Graves, Benjamin, 172.
 Deacon, 42.
 Eliphas, 173.
 Mark, 63.
 Roswell, 117.
 Ruth, 172.
 Gray, Isaac, 136.
 Green, Hetty, 10.
 Greene, Richard, 84.
 Grenell, Barber, 61.
 Daniel, 61, 62.
 George, 61.

- Grenell, Jasper, 61.
 Pabody, 61, 62.
 William, 61.
 Gridley, Hannah, 85.
 John, 155.
 Richard, 85, 155.
 Samuel, 155.
 Griffin, Asahel, 117.
 John, 49.
 Mary, 49, 50, 121, 258.
 Thomas, 68, 213.
 Griffith, David, 249.
 Elizabeth, 249.
 Thomas, 249.
 Grimes, Goodman, 109.
 Griswold, Clarina, 63.
 Edward, 45, 114.
 Hannah, 175.
 John, 63.
 Mary, 45.
 Groce, Thomas, 153.
 Groesbeek, Claasse, 233.
 Geertruy, 233.
 Grosse, Clement, 87.
 Grover, Hannah, 230.
 Stephen, 230.
 Guile, Hannah, 193.
 Gunn, Christian, 130.
 Jasper, 130.
 Mehitabel, 130.
 Guthrie, Guthery, Ann, 71, 74.
 Robert, 72-74.
 Guttredge, Ann, 70.
 Mary, 74.
 Hackett, Ebenezer, 191.
 Samuel, 191.
 Hadwin, Elizabeth, 249.
 Haerty, Johannes, 165.
 Haggert, Robert, 51.
 Hagewaut, Peter, 97.
 Haines, Edward, 135.
 Rebecca, 80.
 Halton, Hayton, Jane, 18.
 Margaret, 17.
 William, 18.
 Halbert, William, 176.
 Hale, David, 35.
 Preslove, 124.
 Samuel, 45.
 Thomas, 45.
 Halenbeek, Hendrick, 236.
 Hall, Clement, 79.
 Elizabeth, 223, 226.
 John, 147, 253.
 Nathan, 131.
 Stephen, 226.
 Hallet, Hallett, Elizabeth, 27.
 Samuel, 135-137.
 Hallett, William, 134, 135.
 Hallock, Pannah (Lapham), 250.
 Halse, Andrew, 202, 214.
 Anthony, 214.
 Richard, 214.
 Samuel, 214.
 Hamilton, Archibald, 219.
 Sarah, 219.
 Hammel, John, 169.
 Hammersly, Andrew, 66.
 Lewis C., 66.
 Hance, Thomas Clare, 249.
 Handy, Jairus, 251.
 Hanna, Laura, 250.
 Hanz, Michiel, 31.
 Harbert, Elizabeth, 130.
 Harcum, William, 179.
 Hardenbrook, Casper, 137.
 Haring, Grietje (—), 167.
 Pieter, 167.
 Harlow, Nathaniel, 104-108.
 William, 104.
 Harmensz, Elbert, 238.
 Harrington, C. C., 118.
 Harris, Amaziah, 251.
 Eleazer, 251.
 Eliza, 251.
 Faek, 125.
 James, 55.
 Jonathan, 4, 243.
 Joseph, 125.
 Mary, 4, 243.
 Nathan, 186.
 Stephen, 125.
 Timothy, 117.
 Uriah, 251.
 Hart, John, 135.
 Mary, 11, 186.
 Phebe, 249.
 Rebecca (Lapham), 187.
 Richard, 186.
 Thomas, 44.
 Hartgers, Jannetie, 65.
 Peter, 65.
 Rachel, 65.
 Harvey, Betsy, 246.
 Harwood, —, 82.
 Hathaway, Abigail, 183.
 Perez, 248.
 Phebe, 191.
 Hathorn, Elizabeth, 100.
 John, 100.
 Havens, Dorothy, 27.
 Haviland, David, 246.
 Hawes, Sally, 181.
 Hawkins, James, 153.
 Hayden, William, 114.
 Hayes, Matthew, 44.

- Hayes, Samuel, 43.
 Haynes, Elizabeth, 227.
 Jonathan, 227.
 Sophy C., 76.
 Hayward, Dorothy, 224, 228.
 John, 83.
 Joseph, 224.
 Kendall P., 36.
 Martha, 7.
 Hazzard, Hazard, Gershom, 135.
 Hannah, 75.
 Jonathan, 135.
 Thomas, 193.
 Hazelton, Jarvis, 71.
 William, 70, 71.
 Hazen, Robert, 15, 127.
 Tracy E., 15, 22, 127.
 Head, Elizabeth, 123.
 Elizabeth (—), 123.
 Henry, 123.
 Reuben, 242.
 Heald, Hannah, 222.
 John, 222.
 Healy, Elizabeth S., 246.
 Hears, Humus (Frazee), 39.
 Heaton, James, 141.
 Theophilus, 141.
 Heckman, Eliza, 76.
 Hedges, Isaac, 43.
 Height, Ambrose, 246.
 Helling, Susanna, 168.
 Hemingway, Phineas, 59.
 Hendricksen, Hendrickse, David, 29.
 Hillegont, 29.
 Jan, 98, 165.
 Maritje, 29.
 Pieter, 161, 169.
 Volckert, 29.
 Hennlon, Pieter, 26.
 Henry, Philip, 220.
 Herrick, Cobus, 136.
 Hersey, John, 87-92.
 Hertman, Anthony, 76.
 Hickey, Michael, 240.
 Hickox, Elijah, 131.
 Hicks, Sarah, 10.
 Thomas, 10, 134.
 Higbie, Higby, Edward, 115.
 George, 67, 69.
 Goody, 110.
 Higday, see Higbie.
 Hill, Barberry, 245.
 Bethiall, 193.
 Samuel, 243.
 Valentine, 85.
 Hillyer, Virgil, 116.
 Hilton, Anna, 170.
 Elizabeth, 98, 102, 170.
 Hilton, Hannah, 165.
 Jacobus, 170.
 Mary, 170.
 Richard, 170.
 Sara, 170.
 William, 161, 165, 169, 170.
 Hine, Eliphal, 132.
 Elizabeth, 131.
 John, 130.
 Jonah, 131.
 Hinsdale, Deacon, 47.
 Elizabeth, 47.
 Robert, 253.
 Hippen, Willem, 31.
 Hitchcock, Eleye, 167.
 Hitt, William, 185.
 Hiveby, Michael, 118.
 Hoagland, Abraham, 101.
 Hoar, Mary, 172.
 Hobart, Noah, 118.
 Hofman, Charles, 26.
 Elizabeth, 26.
 Holbrook, Rachel, 185.
 Holcomb, Ella M., 57.
 John, 179.
 Thomas, 179.
 William, 179.
 Holder, Mary, 69.
 Hollister, Sally, 131.
 Holloway, "Goodman," 46.
 Holly, Joseph, 32.
 Martha, 32.
 Mary, 32.
 Marya (Drake), 32.
 Holman, Winifred L., 36.
 Holmes, Elizabeth, 164.
 Florinda, 174.
 Jemimah, 184.
 Joris, 165.
 Thomas, 213.
 Holst, Aeltje, 100.
 Holyoke, Edward, 57, 58.
 Eliezer, 139.
 Honeybourne, Rebecca (Bakewell), 222.
 Hooker, Mary, 130.
 William, 130.
 Hookey, Stephen, 73.
 Hopkins, Essek, 5.
 Frances, 4, 5.
 Stephen, 5.
 Thomas, 5.
 Hopper, Jan, 168.
 Maria, 168.
 Hornby, Mary, 77.
 Hosford, John, 112.
 Hoskins, Anthony, 122.
 Hosmer, Hannah, 224.

- Hotchkiss, Anna, 132.
 William, 132.
 How, William, 53.
 Howard, Elizabeth, 7.
 Hannah, 187.
 John, 7.
 William, 136.
 Howe, Abigail, 223.
 John, 227.
 Samuel, 227.
 Howkins, Anthony, 112.
 Howland, Abigail, 8.
 Arthur, 8.
 Barnabas, 2, 10, 122.
 Benjamin, 2, 6, 10, 122, 247.
 Deborah, 8.
 Desire, 2, 9, 122.
 Elizabeth, 10, 247.
 Elizabeth (Tilley), 119.
 George, 11.
 Gideon, 10.
 Gilbert, 183.
 Job, 183.
 John, 119.
 Jonathan, 183.
 Joseph, 11.
 Judith, 10.
 Lydia, 10.
 Nathaniel, 6.
 Nicholas, 8.
 Silvia, 10.
 Hoxie, Isaac Upton, 185.
 Hoyer, Cornelis, 26.
 Hoyges, Joan, 257.
 Hubbard, —, 74, 117.
 John, 36, 225.
 Nathaniel, 141.
 Noah, 117.
 Hucche, John, 257.
 Hudson, Benjamin, 63.
 John, 62.
 Huff, Temperance, 173.
 Hughes, Martha, 217.
 Hulet, Nathaniel, 225.
 Hull, Hezekiah, 248.
 Josias, 44.
 Mary, 248.
 Teddeman, 74.
 Humbert, Jonas, 65, 67.
 Petronella, 65.
 Humphrey, Ariel, 118.
 Carl, 116.
 Hunt, Adam, 8.
 Edward, 136.
 Elijah, 117.
 Gamaliel, 52.
 John, 135.
 Sarah, 184.
 Thomas, 52, 201, 208.
 Hunting, Huntting, John, 90, 91.
 Susanna, 90, 92.
 Huntley, Aaron, 63.
 Daniel, 63.
 Mary, 63.
 Hussey, Jonathan, 183, 246.
 Rachel, 246.
 Sylvanus, 183.
 Hutchins, John, 223.
 Mary, 223.
 Silas, 230.
 Zadock, 230.
 Hutchinson, Anne, 157.
 Daniel, 34.
 Huxley, Thomas, 110.
 Hyde, Dr., 59.
 Sarah, 229.
 Simon, 52.
 Ingham, John, 61.
 Jonathan, 62.
 Ingoldsby, Mary, 170.
 Inman, Naomi, 180.
 Jackson, Elizabeth, 22, 136.
 Increase, 242.
 James, 67.
 Martha (Drake), 32.
 Mary, 143.
 Robert, 46.
 Thomas, 18, 22.
 Jacobs, Magdalena, 27.
 Jacobsen, Pieter, 232.
 Jacobus, Donald L., 15, 127.
 Jacques, Samuel, 193.
 James, Sarah, 38.
 Thomas, 38.
 Janes, John, 128.
 Jans, Jansz, Jansen, Anna, 23.
 Anneke, 65-67, 162, 166.
 Geesie, 233.
 Maritje, 27.
 Neeltje, 96.
 Susanna, 233.
 Tryntje, 236.
 Jasper, Elizabeth, 148.
 Jeffers, Caleb, 180, 245.
 Hannah, 180.
 Jerusha, 180.
 John, 245.
 Thomas, 180.
 Jenckes, Cynthia, 184.
 Hannah, 184.
 Isaac, 184.
 John, 184, 247.
 Lydia, 184, 247.
 Mary, 184.
 Michael, 184.
 Otis, 184.
 Jenny, Jenney, Abigail, 188.

- Jenny, Jenney, John, 188.
 Sarah, 10.
 Jensen, Judith, 223.
 Jerauld, James, 229.
 Mary, 229.
 Reuben, 229.
 Jessup, Francis, 118.
 Jewell, Hogann, 56.
 Jewit, Alpheus, 117.
 Jillson, Myrtle M., 36.
 Nathaniel, 246.
 Reuben, 246.
 Johnson, Deacon, 82.
 Lois, 195.
 Marmaduke, 255.
 Mary, 226.
 Obadiah, 226.
 Phebe H. (Wetherill), 76.
 Seth, 130.
 Jones, Daniel, 61.
 Deborah, 61, 111.
 Ephraim, 61.
 Hannah, 62.
 Joel, 134.
 Margaret, 61.
 Ruth, 58.
 Samuel, 61, 62.
 Sarah, 62.
 William, 149.
 Joosten, Jannetje, 164.
 Joslin, Lester, 251.
 Judson, Abigail, 48.
 Andrew, 48, 49.
 Anna, 48.
 Diantha, 48.
 E. Winslow, 49.
 Eben, 48, 49.
 Eli, 49.
 Eliza, 49.
 Emily Carpenter, 49.
 Enoch, 49.
 Ephraim, 48, 49.
 Eunice, 48, 49.
 Francis Rocius, 49.
 Grace, 132.
 Henry P., 49.
 John, 48.
 John J., 48, 49.
 Julius, 49.
 Lemuel, 48.
 Mary Elizabeth, 49.
 Micah, 48.
 Phebe, 49.
 Rocius Winslow, 48, 49.
 Sarah Collins, 49.
 Seldon C., 49.
 Winslow, 49.
 Jupe, Mary, 149.
 Jurcksen, Grietie, 31.
 Johannes Pauluszen, 31.
 Jurck, 31.
 Paulus, 31.
 Willem, 31.
 Kaer, Johana, 32.
 Keayne, Robert, 149.
 Keeler, Hannah, 131.
 Keen, Francis, 51.
 Keld, Christopher, 19.
 Kelman, Thomas, 135.
 Kelsey, Joseph, 40.
 Juliana, 176.
 Mary, 40.
 Phoebe (Butler), 178.
 Kemp, Elijah, 250.
 Kendall, Peter, 229.
 Kennicut, Mary, 123.
 Roger, 123.
 Kenrick, Archibald, 221, 222.
 Edward, 220.
 Florence, 222.
 Harriet, 222.
 James, 221.
 John, 218-221.
 Martha, 222.
 Mary, 220.
 Samuel Savage, 220.
 Sarah, 220.
 Timothy, 221, 222.
 Kerrich, Rose, 72.
 Kery, Keirie, William, 17, 20, 21.
 Ketcham, Bethiah, 135.
 Philip, 136.
 Samuel, 134.
 Keteluyt, Anna, 236.
 Barent, 236.
 Daniel, 236.
 David, 236, 239.
 Margarita, 236, 239.
 Maria, 235.
 Marrytje, 236.
 Willem, 235, 236.
 Keyes, Anna, 249.
 John, 185.
 Oliver, 249.
 Kierstede, Kiersted, Arientje, 28.
 Blandina, 67.
 Hans, 65, 67.
 Rachel, 28.
 Kilbourn, John, 13.
 Mary, 13.
 Kilcup, William, 82, 93.
 Killman, Mary, 136.
 Kimball, George, 136.
 Kimber, Sara, 98, 102.
 Kimberly, Thomas, 44, 46.
 King, Frank Barnard, 12.

- King, Margaret, 148.
 Kingsbury, Abigail, 223.
 Ephraim, 227.
 James, 223.
 John, 224.
 Lydia (—), 227.
 Nathaniel, 224.
 Ruth, 227.
 Kingsley, Phebe, 243.
 Kinney, Comfort (Palmer), 60.
 Cyrus, 60.
 Ezra, 259.
 Lysander, 259.
 Kinsley, Freelove (Hale), 124.
 Kint, Jean, 170.
 Kip, Kips, Abraham, 240.
 Cobus, 135.
 Geertruy, 241.
 Geesje, 240.
 Johannes, 28.
 Petrus, 28.
 Sara, 28.
 Kippen, James, 21.
 Kirby, Ruhamah, 8.
 Kirkhus, Thomas, 21.
 Knapp, Esther (Drake), 32.
 Rachel, 228.
 Knight, Elizabeth, 96.
 George, 128.
 Richard, 84, 152.
 Thomas, 96, 161.
 Knightley, William, 214.
 Knipe, Frances, 22.
 Robert, 22.
 Knox, Titus, 116.
 Kown, Jacob, 52.
 Ky--thin, Isabel, 201, 207.
 Lafetra, Edmund, 27, 28.
 Hannah, 27.
 James, 27.
 Mary, 27.
 Tyler W., 65.
 Lake, John, 154.
 Lakeman, Pieter, 239.
 Lamb, Hannah, 42.
 Lammerse, Thomas, 28-9.
 Lancaster, Daniel, 41.
 Lane, Benjamin, 117.
 Hannah, 173.
 William, 202, 208.
 Lang, Desire (Carpenter), 243.
 Langdon, —, 246.
 Lydia, 246.
 Langhorn, Grace, 78.
 Lansing, Alida, 236.
 Elizabeth, 236, 238.
 Hendrick, 233, 236.
 Jacob, 236.
 Lapham, Abigail, 2-4, 12, 124, 125,
 181-183, 243, 244.
 Abner, 2, 180, 244, 245.
 Abraham, 185, 248, 250.
 Achsa, 251.
 Alfred, 251.
 Almon, 251.
 Alonzo, 251.
 Alva, 250.
 Amlick, 250.
 Amos, 4, 244.
 Amy, 2, 180, 245.
 Anna, 246.
 Anson, 249.
 Arad, 250.
 Aretus, 251.
 Arioch, 250.
 Arnold, 3, 12.
 Arnon, 251.
 Asa, 184, 185, 247-250.
 Augustus, 1, 2, 4, 124, 127, 182,
 243, 244.
 Bathsheba, 2-4, 11, 125, 126, 260.
 Benjamin, 2, 3, 10, 11, 123, 181-
 183, 242, 246, 251.
 Chloe, 4, 243.
 Clarinda, 246.
 Cynthia, 247, 249, 250.
 Cyrene, 250.
 Daniel, 184, 247-249, 251.
 David, 2, 4, 124, 125, 185, 242-
 244, 247-249.
 Deborah, 248, 251.
 Duty, 3, 186, 251.
 Elbridge Gerry, 248.
 Eli, 250.
 Elisha, 249.
 Elizabeth, 2, 3, 7, 9, 11, 183,
 248.
 Elizabeth (—), 183.
 Emory D., 1.
 Esther, 249.
 Ethan, 250.
 Eunice, 1, 4, 242, 244.
 Frances, 2, 3, 10, 180.
 George, 3, 183, 245-247.
 Gideon, 3, 182, 183, 247.
 Hannah, 2-4, 9, 11, 184, 185, 187,
 244, 248, 250, 252.
 Henry D., 249.
 Hepsibah, 246.
 Holder, 252.
 Horace, 251.
 Humphrey, 12, 187.
 Increase A., 1, 242.
 Ira, 248.
 Isaac, 4, 243, 247.
 James, 3, 182, 245, 247, 251.

- Lapham, Jemima, 2, 123.
 Jeremiah, 247.
 Jesse, 4, 243, 249.
 Jethro, 2, 4, 126, 243.
 Joanna, 245.
 Job, 4, 243.
 John, 1-11, 122, 123, 180, 181,
 243, 245-249.
 Jonathan, 2, 4, 123, 242, 243,
 246, 247.
 Joseph, 2, 10, 11, 180, 245, 249.
 Joshua, 2, 3, 9, 11, 180, 182-
 185, 248.
 Julia, 251.
 Lavinia, 181.
 Levi, 4, 243.
 Lillis, 2, 124, 127.
 Louis, 251.
 Lovina, 2.
 Ludy, 242.
 Lydia, 3, 4, 182-184, 244, 246,
 247, 249.
 Marietta, 251.
 Marvin, 251.
 Mary, 2, 3, 6, 10, 181, 182, 242,
 246.
 Mary Colwell, 251.
 Matilda, 250.
 Mercy, 11, 180, 181, 187.
 Miranda, 251.
 Nancy, 245, 246.
 Naomi, 2, 181.
 Nathan, 185, 249.
 Nathaniel, 243, 245.
 Nehemiah, 184, 185.
 Nicholas, 3, 6, 11, 12, 186, 187.
 Noah, 187.
 Olive, 4, 243.
 Oliver, 245.
 Patience, 247, 251.
 Paulina, 249.
 Pazzi, 242.
 Phebe, 2, 4, 125, 185, 187, 242,
 243, 246.
 Rachel, 246.
 Rebecca, 2, 3, 10, 12, 122, 180,
 186, 187, 246-248, 250.
 Reuben, 242.
 Rhoda, 3, 186.
 Richard, 187, 251, 252.
 Roger D., 249.
 Rosetta, 246.
 Ruth, 2-4, 10, 182-184, 186, 187,
 244, 246.
 Sally, 250.
 Sarah, 3, 4, 183, 244, 248.
 Sidney, 250.
 Silas, 3, 182, 183.
 Lapham, Sinai, 250.
 Solomon, 3, 4, 12, 124, 186.
 Solon, 242.
 Sophia, 247.
 Stephen, 3, 183, 246, 249.
 Susanna, 247.
 Sylvia, Silvia, 2, 3, 11, 124,
 186, 251.
 Thomas, 2-4, 6, 9-11, 122-125,
 186, 187, 242, 243, 244, 250,
 251, 260.
 William, 2-4, 6, 186, 243, 248,
 250.
 William Savery, 249.
 Winsor, 250.
 Zadock, 186.
 Large, John, 54.
 Leasing, Lezabeth, 168.
 Laton, William, 236, 239.
 Lattemore, Robert, 51.
 Lattimore, Jonathan, 41.
 Lavall, Elizabeth, 102.
 Lawrence, Anna, 56.
 Daniel, 135.
 Grace, 56.
 James, 56.
 John, 56, 57, 135, 168.
 Jonathan, 135.
 Martha, 56.
 Mary, 56, 226.
 Nathaniel, 56, 57.
 Rachel, 184, 247.
 Robert, 52.
 Sarah, 223.
 Schuyler, 57.
 Thomas, 56, 135.
 William, 168.
 Lawson, Andries, 26.
 Catharine, 25.
 Laxton, Jane, 14.
 Lay, Joseph, 63.
 Mary, 61, 62.
 Robert, 61, 62.
 Leach, ———, 41.
 Ambrose, 81.
 Ichabod, 192.
 Learned, William, 152.
 Leatherland, Lytherland, Deborah,
 259.
 Margaret, 259.
 Martha, 259, 260.
 Rachel, 259, 260.
 William, 259, 260.
 Zebeon, 259.
 Leavens, Rachel, 225.
 Sarah, 230.
 Leavenworth, Esther, 48.
 Leaverich, Caleb, 134.

- Leaverich, John, 136.
 Lee, Clarissa, 76.
 Earl, 76.
 Eleanor, 76.
 Jesse, 76.
 Joseph, 76.
 Keturah, 76.
 Mary, 76.
 Rebecca, 59.
 Reuben, 75, 76.
 Stephen, 56.
 Thomas, 76.
 Wetherill, 76.
 William, 76.
 Lees, William, 63.
 Leete, William, 130.
 Leggatt, George, 118, 119.
 Mary, 119.
 Legrand, Pieter, 29.
 LeMoyné, Hannah, 176.
 Leonard, Elizabeth, 41.
 Rice, 41.
 Lester, —, 41.
 Cornelius, 136.
 Widow, 63.
 Lewis, Borden, 63.
 Dorothy, 216.
 Edward, 216.
 Francis, 67.
 Jane (—), 216.
 John, 13.
 Morgan, 67.
 Seth, 117.
 William, 63, 68, 111, 114.
 Lidgett, Peter, 82.
 Lievens, Geesje, 235.
 Lilly, Ruth, 41.
 Lindall, Henry, 41.
 Mary, 41.
 Lindenberger, William J., Mrs.,
 192.
 Lines, Ralph, 41.
 Linnel, Lennel, Joshua, 118.
 Knowles, 117.
 Lippincott, Rachel, 27.
 Litchfield, Samuel, 106.
 Livingston, Alida, 235.
 Robert, 236.
 Livisz, Harmen, 235.
 Locke, Abigail, 35.
 Lockwood, Carleton, 117.
 Edmund, 41.
 Henry, 49.
 Lomax, Gervase, 210.
 Longe, Alice, 128.
 Look, Robert, 149, 152.
 Loomis, Lebbeus, 226.
 Lord, Elizabeth, 62, 63.
 Joseph, 63.
 Richard, 62.
 Lore, Phebe (Frazier), 195.
 Lorillard, Peter, 66.
 Loring, Dolly, 184.
 Losier, Maria, 98.
 Loss, Adolph, 66.
 Charles Friederick, 66.
 Lothrop, Benjamin, 254, 255.
 Hannah, 254-256.
 John, 254.
 Martha, 255.
 Mary, 255.
 Samuel, 42.
 Lott, Jane, 102, 104.
 Love, William, 202, 213.
 Loveman, Mary, 42.
 Low, John, 81.
 Rebecca, 6.
 Lucas, Joseph, 188, 190, 191.
 Ludlow, Roger, 128.
 Lunt, Amos, 34.
 Anne, 32.
 Benjamin, 32.
 Charles, 34.
 Ephraim, 32.
 James, 32-35.
 Jane, 32.
 John, 35.
 Mary, 32, 36.
 Moses, 36.
 Thomas, 34.
 Lyman, Elizabeth, 42.
 John, 68.
 Lynde, Nathaniel, 258.
 Samuel, 258.
 Simon, 258.
 Susanna, 258.
 Lyndon, Augustine, 93.
 Lyon, Abigail, 42.
 Thomas, 42.
 McCarthy, Catherine, 74.
 Daniel, 74.
 Joseph, 72, 74.
 Thomas, 71, 72, 74.
 Timothy, 71, 74.
 McCartoe, Daniel, 59.
 McCarty, Peter, 68.
 McComber, Jane, 250.
 McConnell, James, 195.
 McKenna, George, 66.
 Mary Elizabeth, 66.
 Sarah, 66.
 McNeil, Archibald, 132.
 McPherson, Lewin D., Mrs., 179.
 McReary, John, 117.
 Macomber, Thomas, 107.
 Maine, Hannah, 223.

- Mainwaring, —, 74.
 Malcolm, Richard M., 67.
 William, 67.
 Mallery, Mallory, John, 174.
 Moses, 132.
 Peter, 42.
 Rebecca, 42.
 Samuel, 132.
 Mallett, John, 131.
 Mana, Manus, Mary, 195.
 Manchester, Desire, 10.
 Mann, Abraham, 5.
 Hannah, 243.
 Job Scott, 1.
 John, 3, 182, 243, 244.
 Mary, 1, 3-5, 182.
 Patience, 180.
 Thomas, 182, 244.
 William, 1, 4, 5.
 Manser, Lois, 13.
 Mansfield, Andrew, 57.
 John, 57, 58.
 Joseph, 42, 57.
 Martha, 42.
 Robert, 57.
 Widow, 42.
 Marbury, Catharine, 244.
 Marchant, Joseph, 130.
 Samuel, 130.
 Markham, Priscilla, 42.
 William, 42.
 Marlow, Edward, 42.
 Marselis, Judick, 170.
 Marsh, James, 26.
 John, 42.
 Richard, 26.
 Thomas, 223.
 Marshall, Edward, 255.
 Eliakim, 42.
 S., 42.
 Marshan, Henry, 134.
 Marteson, Hendrik, 135.
 Martin, Abigail, 13.
 Anne, 34.
 Mrs., 42-44.
 Samuel, 42.
 Senachell, 51.
 Martindale, Isaac, 70.
 Marvin, Joseph, 63.
 Mary, 42.
 Matthew, 42.
 Rachel, 42.
 William, 63.
 Mason, Arthur, 83, 153.
 Deborah, 125.
 John, 158.
 Philip, 183.
 Russell, 183.
 Mason, Zerviah, 125.
 Mather, Joseph, 177-8.
 Matheus, John, 136.
 Matthys, Abraham, 29.
 Cornelis, 28.
 Maute, Philip, 214.
 Maverick, Eunice, 85.
 Moses, 85.
 Maxwell, William, 51.
 Mayer, Dirck Dircksen, 234.
 Mayhew, Abiah, 42.
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 87.
 "Goodman," 42.
 Mayo, Anne, 93.
 Meade, Mead, Abigail, 181.
 Abner, 181.
 Desire, 181.
 Ira, 117.
 James, 181.
 Joanna, 181.
 Mary, 181.
 Orell, 181.
 Polly, 181.
 Rosanna, 181.
 Meakins, John, 43.
 Meeker, "Goody," 43, 46.
 Meinderse, Fredrik, 237.
 Melchertsen, Sara, 170.
 Merrill, Moses, 34.
 Merritt, Henry, 106.
 Merwin, Abigail, 42.
 Elizabeth, 42.
 Thomas, 42.
 Meservy, Benjamin, 118.
 Mesier, Peter, 166.
 Messenger, "Goodman," 43.
 Metselaer, Anna Teunisz, 235.
 Egbert, 235.
 Teunisz, 235, 238.
 Willemje, 238.
 Michielsze, Reyer, 32.
 Mighell, Sarah, 193.
 Milborn, William, 52.
 Miles, Samuel, 131.
 Sarah, 131.
 Theophilus, 131.
 Millard, Amy, 249.
 Millard, Miller, Thomas, 82, 84.
 Miller "Goody," 43.
 Millington, John, 43, 109, 110.
 Sarah, 43.
 Mills, Elizabeth, 39.
 Mary, 43.
 Peter, 43.
 Simon, 43.
 Milner, Susan, 43.
 Mingaal, Johannes, 233.
 Maria, 233.

- Minor, Sarah, 43.
 Thomas, 43.
 Minot, Mary, 153.
 Mitchell, Mitchell, Catherine, 30.
 Constant, 7, 8.
 Experience, 7.
 George, 73.
 "Goodman," 43.
 Sylvanus, 117.
 Thomas, 71.
 Mix, Meekes, Lavina, 185.
 Nathaniel, 113.
 Thomas, 113.
 Moffitt, Mehitabel, 224.
 Mold, Samuel, 255.
 Montagne, de la, Isaac, 24.
 John, 24.
 Pieterella, 24, 25.
 Rachel, 25.
 Montague, Abigail, 43.
 John, 43.
 Martha, 43.
 Mary, 43.
 Peter, 43.
 Moody, Ann, 33.
 Mary, 193.
 Silas, 193.
 Stephen, 32.
 Moore, Abel, 142.
 Cyrus, 116.
 Frederick, 118.
 Gershom, 135.
 John, 39, 40, 43, 152.
 Jonathan, 135.
 Mary, 255.
 Mindwell, 43.
 Samuel, 134.
 Morehouse, Andrew, 61.
 Mary, 61.
 Phebe, 62.
 Thomas, 61, 62.
 Morey, David, 116.
 Moriarty, G. Andrews, 148-150.
 Morrell, Jonathan, 135.
 Joseph, 135.
 Thomas, 135.
 Morris, Adonijah, 253.
 Elizabeth, 27, 57, 58.
 Francis, 28.
 John, 43.
 Mary, 58, 228.
 Mr., 43.
 Robert, 253.
 Thomas, 57, 58, 253.
 Morse, Abigail, 85, 147, 149-151,
 155, 156.
 Abner, 87, 92, 147, 148-153, 196.
 Alice, 148, 151.
 Morse, Annis, 147, 148, 152, 153,
 155.
 Bethiah, 85, 147, 149, 155.
 Daniel, 149.
 Dorothy, 151.
 Edward, 148.
 Elizabeth, 83, 84, 148, 149, 152-
 155.
 Ephraim, 135, 147, 149-151, 155.
 Esther, 152.
 Ezra, 147, 149, 150, 155.
 Hannah, 84, 155, 156.
 Isabel, 70.
 James, 149.
 Jeremiah, 149.
 John, 81-85, 147-156.
 Joseph, 147-149, 152.
 Kezia, 151.
 Mary, 149, 151.
 Nathaniel, 147, 149.
 Philip, 149.
 Richard, 148.
 Robert, 148, 151.
 Ruth, 84-5, 147, 149, 152-155.
 Samuel, 148-152, 155.
 Sarah, 149, 156.
 Thomas, 148, 149.
 William, 148.
 Morton, Isaac, 117, 118.
 Levi, 118.
 Moseley, Samuel, 254.
 Moss, Jesse, 250.
 Mott, Abbie, 250.
 Elizabeth, 8.
 Jacob, 5, 6.
 Moulson, Catherine, 221.
 Richard, 221.
 Thomas, 220.
 Moulton, Sarah, 227.
 Mowbray, Theophilus, 22.
 Mower, Isabella, 115.
 Samuel Parish, 115.
 Mowry, Alice (—), 250.
 Ananias, 243.
 David, 244.
 Elisha, 180.
 Enos, 243.
 Gideon, 245.
 Hannah, 243, 245.
 John, 250.
 Lydia, 243, 244.
 Mercy, 244.
 Mary, 12.
 Nancy, 250.
 Oliver, 244.
 Uriah, 180.
 Mudge, Hannah, 43.
 Mulford, Friswood, 43.

- Mulford, Sarah, 43.
 William, 43.
 Mulligan, Hercules, 68.
 Hugh, 68.
 Mumford, William, 74.
 Munger, Nicholas, 43.
 Munrow, Elijah, 230.
 Munsell, "Goody," 113.
 Munson, Augustine, 117, 118.
 Murray, Mrs., 42, 43.
 Mygatt, Dorothy, 13.
 John, 43.
 Mary, 43.
 Zebulon, 13.
 Nagel, Willem, 32.
 Nash, —, 43.
 Capt., 44, 112.
 Hannah, 44.
 Joseph, 109.
 Lieut., 43.
 Mary, 43.
 Sarah, 43.
 Nazareth, Anna, 29.
 Helena, Lena, 29, 30.
 Lysbeth, 29.
 Maritje, 29.
 Susanna, 29.
 William, Willem, 29, 30, 161.
 Newell, Benjamin, 251.
 Rachel, 251.
 Newman, Ant., 111.
 Francis, 44.
 Sarah, 181.
 Newton, Esther, 131.
 John, 131.
 Roger, 130.
 Samuel, 130.
 Neyt, Sara, 32.
 Nichols, Cyprian, 44.
 Jonathan, 173.
 Mary, 44.
 Nicholson, George, 84.
 Nicolls, Levi, 116.
 Moses, 118.
 Nobles, James, 117.
 Noorman, de; see Bradt.
 North, Bathshua, 44.
 John, 44.
 Rachel, 103.
 Thomas, 44.
 Northam, James, 44.
 Norwood, William, 51.
 Noyes, Abigail, 35.
 Ann, 35.
 Benjamin, 34.
 Cutting, 34, 35.
 Eunice, 34, 35.
 Hannah, 32-34.
 Noyes, Harriet, 34.
 Jacob, 33, 35.
 James Lunt, 35.
 Jane, 34.
 John, 35, 63.
 Joseph, 33, 34.
 Josiah, 32-36.
 Lunt, 35.
 Manthano, 35.
 Mary, 34, 63.
 Moses, 35.
 Nathaniel, 35.
 Nathaniel Locke, 35.
 Nehemiah, 35, 36.
 Oliver, 34.
 Peter, 33.
 Sarah, 36.
 Thomas, 34-36.
 William, 36.
 Oakley, J. H., 118.
 Odell, see Woodhull.
 Odlin, Elisha, 82.
 Olcott, Susan, 44.
 Oldfield, Anthony, 31.
 Joseph, 31, 32.
 Martha, 31, 32.
 Olds, Lucy (Barnard) (Adams), 13.
 Oliver, David, 39-40.
 Dorcas, 40.
 Elizabeth, 40, 41.
 Elizabeth (—), 40.
 Hannah (—), 40.
 John, 40.
 Jonathan, 40.
 Mary, 40, 41.
 Mercy, 39-41.
 Samuel, 39-41.
 Sarah, 39-41.
 William, 40.
 Olmstead, "Goodman," 44, 112.
 J., 111.
 N., 44.
 Nicholas, 113.
 Richard, 44.
 Olney, John, 50, 51.
 Lavina, 243.
 Olven, Alice, 202, 208.
 Oosthout, Caatje, 170.
 Hendrick, 170.
 Orchard, Robert, 83.
 Osborn, Ausburn, James, 44.
 Jeremiah, 37.
 John, 44.
 Joseph, 44.
 Mary, 37, 38, 40.
 Sarah, 44.
 Stephen, 37, 38.
 Thomas, 37, 40.

- Osborn, William, 44, 136.
 Otis, Job, 106.
 Otta, Margaret, 18.
 Otter, Helmer, 232.
 Ouderkerk, Aaltje, 241.
 Oviatt, Daniel, 128.
 Frances, 132.
 John, 128.
 Joyce, 128.
 Martha, 128.
 Richard, 128.
 Thomas, 128.
 Owen, John, 44.
 Pabodie, Martha, 7.
 William, 7.
 Paddon, Elizabeth, 44.
 Page, —, 242.
 Jonathan, 36.
 Nathaniel, 116-118.
 William, 117.
 Paine, Pain, Abigail, 243.
 Edward, 228.
 Elisha, 226.
 Elizabeth, 70, 71.
 Hannah, 42, 44, 228.
 John, 70, 71.
 Margaret, 71.
 Mary, 70, 71.
 Mercy, 70, 71.
 Phebe, 244.
 Seth, 228.
 Thomas, 70, 71.
 Palgrave, Sarah, 72.
 Palmer, Comfort, 60.
 Deborah, 44, 59, 60.
 Elihu, 60.
 Elizabeth, 24, 44.
 Gideon, 59.
 Goodman, 110.
 Hannah, 44, 60.
 Henry, 44.
 Jaffett, 59.
 Jarus, 59.
 Joshua, 59.
 Nicholas, 44.
 Paul, 59.
 Temperance, 59, 60.
 Thomas, 98.
 Timothy, 44.
 Pantry, John, 44.
 Percell, John, 136.
 William, 136.
 Parcels, Elizabeth, 65.
 Farke, Ann, 102.
 John, 102, 103.
 Roger, 102.
 Parker, Gideon, 176.
 James, 170.
 Parker, Joseph, 54.
 Mary, 45, 54.
 Mercy, 45.
 Ralph, 45.
 Rebecca, 45.
 Susan, 45.
 Thomas, 45, 117.
 William, 59.
 Parkhurst, Eunice, 223.
 Hannah, 223.
 John, 223.
 Joseph, 223, 226.
 Mary, 223.
 Samuel, 223, 226.
 Timothy, 223.
 Parkinson, John, 117.
 Parmele, Catherine, 177.
 Parrott, Richard, 21.
 Parry, James, 222.
 Parsell, John, 164, 167.
 Parsons, Persons, Parson, Benjamin,
 45, 113.
 Humphrey, 147, 153.
 Isaac, 33, 34.
 Jonathan, 63.
 Joseph, 45, 147.
 Mary, 45.
 Thomas, 46.
 Patterson, "Goodman," 45.
 Patton, Patten, Mark, 51.
 Mary, 53.
 Payne, Ann, 130.
 E. Wines, 140.
 Peacock, John, 45.
 Pearce, Jeremias, 27.
 Peck, Elizabeth, 62.
 Martha, 45.
 Mary, 130, 131.
 Paul, 45.
 Polly, 132.
 Robert, 56.
 Samuel, 62, 63, 131.
 Peckham, Benjamin, 70, 71.
 Isaac, 71.
 James, 72.
 John, 72.
 Joseph, 71.
 Mary, 71, 72.
 Mary W., 260.
 Peleg, 71.
 Phillip, 72.
 Stephen Farnum, 1, 244.
 Timothy, 71.
 William, 72.
 Peek, Hannah, 241.
 Peeps, Henry, 79.
 Pel, Samuel, 237.
 Pelham, Edward, 74.

- Pelham, Elizabeth, 74.
 Hermione, 74.
 Penelope, 74.
 Pelton, John, 63.
 Lydia, 175.
 Pendleton, Mr., 118.
 Penn, Elder, 82.
 Pennits, Grace, 18.
 Pepper, Thomas, 209.
 Perkin, Robert, 210.
 Perrigo, Ezekiel, 45.
 Robert, 45.
 Perry, Susanna, 247.
 Peterson, Pieters, Cobus, 136.
 Engeltje, 169.
 Leffert, 161.
 Margrietje, 98.
 Pettibone, John, 45.
 Pettit, Petit, Eva, 26.
 John, 135.
 Mary, 26.
 Richard, 28.
 Thomas, 135.
 Phelps, Elizabeth, 113.
 George, 45.
 Joseph, 45.
 Mercy, 45.
 Mr., 114.
 Nathaniel, 45.
 Samuel, 45.
 Timothy, 45.
 Philbrick, Abigail, 230.
 Philbrook, Cyrus, 117.
 Philips, Lydia, 222.
 Margaret, 229.
 William, 222.
 Phillips, David, 45.
 Elizabeth, 175.
 George, 45.
 Hannah, 75, 80.
 Mr., 117.
 Rhoda, 243.
 Phippen, Rebecca, 130.
 Phippes, Thomas, 209.
 Pickett, John, 45.
 Pierce, Amos, 224.
 Ebenezer, 226.
 Elizabeth, 228.
 John, 227.
 Lemuel, 226.
 Lydia (—), 226.
 Michael, 7.
 Thomas, 223, 224, 227.
 Pierson, Abigail, 46.
 Abraham, 46.
 Henry, 46.
 Pike, John, 229.
 Joseph, 38, 39.
 Fike, Lydia, 173.
 Sarah, 229.
 Pinckerton, Samuel, 26.
 Pinney, Humphrey, 46.
 Piper, Richard, 171.
 Platt, Isaac, 46.
 Joseph, 131.
 Mehitabel, 131.
 Phebe, 131.
 Richard, 46.
 Sarah, 130.
 Platts, John, 173.
 Obadiah, 173.
 Plettenberg, Grietie, 31.
 Plowe, Richard, 257.
 Plumb, John, 46.
 Pollard, William, 83, 212.
 Pollock, Robert, 75.
 Pomeroy, Eltweed, 46.
 Lydia, 46.
 Medad, 46.
 Pond, Joseph, 116, 117.
 Pope, Elizabeth (—), 77, 78.
 Joseph, 77, 78.
 Porter, Ruth, 132. Salome, 249.
 Timothy, 132.
 Post, Abraham, 61, 62.
 Daniel, 61.
 Hannah L., 176.
 James, 62.
 Jeremiah, 176.
 Joseph, 62.
 Lucy, 178.
 Maritje, 234.
 Rosewell, 61.
 Samuel, 61.
 Sybil, 61.
 Potter, Benjamin, 71.
 Eunice, 59.
 Margaret, 71.
 Mary, 195.
 Philip, 185.
 Ruth, 11.
 Pouer, Alice, 213.
 Powell, Cyprian, 13.
 Mary, 46.
 Vavassor, 215, 216.
 Pownall, Hannah, 76.
 Pratt, —, 250.
 Hannah, 188, 189.
 John, 54, 172.
 R., 117.
 Samuel, 171.
 Worthy, 117, 118.
 Pray, Silence, 124.
 Prence, Judith, 8.
 Prentiss, Lydia, 195.
 Preston, Edward, 46.

- Preston, Hannah, 46.
 Joseph, 46.
 Mary (—), 43, 46.
 Robert H., 48.
 Price, Johannis, 137.
 Mary, 219.
 Richard, 219.
 Prichard, see ap Richard.
 Luke, 141.
 Priestley, Joseph, 220.
 Prince, Job, 130.
 Sarah, 130.
 Prudden, Joanna, 130, 132.
 Mary, 131.
 Samuel, 130, 132.
 Pudington, —, 46.
 Pullen, Mary, 245.
 Purchas, Elizabeth, 46.
 Mary, 46, 110.
 Putnam, John, 257.
 Nicholas, 257.
 Richard, 257.
 Pynchon, John, 137-139.
 Quackenbosch, Elisabeth, 28.
 Jacob, 27.
 Jacomyntje, 167, 168.
 Reynier Pietersz, 27.
 Quarrell, Abigail, 218.
 Abigail (—), 216, 217.
 Anna, 216, 217.
 Dorothy, 217, 218.
 Edward, 216, 217.
 Eleanor, 215.
 Elizabeth, 216-218.
 James, 215-219.
 Jane, 217.
 John, 215-218.
 Martha (—), 217, 218.
 Mary, 219.
 Mary (—), 217, 218.
 Peter, 215.
 Samuel, 216-218.
 Susanna, 216, 217.
 Thomas, 215.
 Timothy, 215, 218, 219.
 Quinby, Frederick, 34.
 Henry, 34.
 Joseph, 34.
 Quiterfield, Elizabeth, 174.
 Ramsdell, Jemima, 245.
 Jonathan, 249.
 Moses, 245.
 Randall, Randal, Lucy, 248.
 Mary, 191.
 Nehemiah, 117.
 Philip, 46.
 Samuel, 191.
 Ranger, Anne, 93.
 Ranger, Edmund, 93.
 John, 93-95.
 Mary, 93.
 Patience, 93.
 Prudence, 93-95.
 Stephen, 93.
 Ransom, Jonathan, 230.
 Robert, 230.
 Rathbone, Sarah, 71.
 Ratly, Jan, 170.
 Rawson, Edward, 152.
 Ray, Nathaniel, 74.
 Simon, 71.
 Rayment, Abigail, 159.
 Benjamin, 160.
 Bethia, 159.
 Elizabeth, 159.
 George, 158.
 James, 160.
 John, 156-160.
 Jonathan, 158, 160.
 Martha, 156, 160.
 Martha (—), 160.
 Nathaniel, 160.
 Rachel, 159.
 Richard, 157, 158.
 Samuel, 160.
 Thomas, 159, 160.
 William, 157, 158, 160.
 Raymond, see Rayment.
 Rayner, Isaac, 140.
 Joseph, 140.
 Mary, 140.
 Reade, Read, Arthur, 46.
 Elizabeth, 136.
 Joseph, 136.
 Lucy, 185.
 Reardin, Mary, 180.
 Reed, Evan L., 60.
 George, 177.
 Margaret, 8.
 Reeder, John, 134.
 Joseph, 134.
 Reeves, Robert, 46.
 Thomas, 46.
 Remsen, Jeremiah, 99.
 Reskue, see Rusco.
 Reton, Jacomyntje (Quackenbosch), 168.
 Reve, Thomas, 210.
 Reyers, Gerrit, 235.
 Reyn, Cornelia, 98, 102.
 Helena, 98.
 Jan Frederic, 97, 98, 102.
 Jan Janszen, 97.
 Reynolds, Jemima, 181.
 Mr., 116.
 Rice, John, 185.

- Rice, Olive, 184.
 Willard, 184.
 Richards, Deborah, 144, 146.
 Dorcas, 91.
 Ebenezer, 116.
 Edward, 87-92, 95.
 George, 116.
 Henry L., 116.
 Isabella, 116.
 Johanna, 144.
 John, 84, 85, 87-92, 94, 95, 143, 144, 146.
 Mary, 88, 89, 91, 94, 143-146.
 Mary Ann Mower, 116.
 Mr., 108.
 Nathaniel, 46, 87-91.
 Peter, 116.
 Rosemond, 41.
 Samuel, 46, 92, 144.
 Sarah, 89, 91.
 Susanna, 89-91.
 William, 115.
 William Samuel, 115-117.
 Richardson, Abiel, 59.
 Thomas, 20.
 Richmond, Harry, 117.
 John, 116.
 Rick, Abraham, 136.
 Ricketson, Mary, 126.
 Rebecca, 8.
 William, 8.
 Rider, Sarah, 242.
 Ridley, Nabby, 117.
 Riker, James, 67, 133.
 Rising, Elizabeth, 47.
 James, 47.
 Risley, Sarah, 47.
 Ritters, Elizabeth, 69.
 Rivers, Jan, 240.
 Mary, 239.
 Rob, J., 254.
 Roberts, —, 246.
 John, 135.
 Jonas, 51.
 Thomas, 85.
 Robins, Robbins, Comfort, 47.
 Edward, 62.
 Hannah, 188.
 Jeduthan, 188-190.
 John, 63.
 Mary, 47.
 Mehitable, 192.
 Ruth, 63.
 Sarah, 62.
 Robinson, Edward, 74.
 John, 118.
 Margaret, 249.
 Rachel, 186.
 Robison, Josias, 134.
 Thomas, 134.
 Rockwell, Ruth, 47.
 Sarah, 47.
 Simon, 47.
 Roe, Abigail, 47.
 Hugh, 47.
 Sarah, 220.
 Roehl, Charles Edward, 49.
 Charles Winslow, 49.
 Roeloff, Catherine, 65.
 Jan, 65.
 Sarah, 65, 67.
 Syttie, 65.
 Rogers, Aaron, 185.
 Aas, 185.
 Ednah, 59.
 Ednah (—), 59.
 Elizabeth, 185.
 Erastus, 59.
 Hannah, 185.
 James, 47.
 John, 184, 185.
 Joseph, 184.
 Ruth, 185.
 Sarah, 185.
 Stephen, 59, 184, 185.
 Sukey, 59.
 Sylvia, 185.
 Rolen, Roulen, John, 62, 63.
 Nichols, 63.
 Richard, 63.
 Roleston, Rowliston, John, 84, 86.
 Joseph, 86.
 Mary, 86.
 Mercy, 86.
 Thomas, 86.
 Romer, Romme, Aernout, 239, 240.
 Susanna, 240.
 Roodman, Rodmell, Thomas, 20, 21.
 Root, John, 47.
 Mary, 47.
 Noble, 116, 118.
 Thomas, 139.
 Rosa, Weyntje, 233.
 Rose, Abigail, 140.
 Elizabeth, 177.
 Hiram P., 117.
 John, 140.
 Lemuel, 117.
 Timothy, 117.
 Rouse, Jane, 75.
 John, 75.
 Rowe, Lois, 173.
 Rowland, Thomas, 47.
 Rudyard, Anthony, 213, 214.
 Ruggles, Samuel, 153, 154.
 Rusco, "Goodman," 45.

- Rusco, John, 46.
 Rebecca, 46.
 Russell, Abraham, 11.
 Benjamin, 8, 247.
 Catharine, 187.
 Daniel, 108.
 David, 187.
 Deborah, 126, 260.
 Dorothy, 8.
 Dorothy (—), 7.
 Elijah, 187.
 "Goodman," 47.
 John, 7, 8.
 Jonathan, 8.
 Joseph, 2, 4, 7-10.
 Joshua, 8.
 Lydia, 187.
 Mary, 1, 2, 7-9, 132.
 Mrs., 109.
 Patience, 247.
 Phebe, 10.
 Rachel, 187.
 Rebecca, 8.
 Samuel, 132.
 Sarah, 187.
 Sarah (—), 8.
 Seth, 8.
 Thomas, 11, 187.
 William, 8, 219.
 Zephaniah, 187.
 Rutgers, Anthony, 68, 237.
 Hermanus, 68.
 Rutherford, Caleb, 47.
 Henry, 47, 112.
 Rutlan, Sarah, 128.
 Rykmans, Ryckman, Magdalena, 238.
 Maria, 238.
 Rysom, Ellen, 17.
 Ralph, 21.
 Robert, 15, 17, 20.
 Sabrisca, Joost, 168.
 Sachariassen, Lambert, 26.
 Sackett, David, 52.
 John, 108.
 Jonathan, 108.
 Joseph, 75, 134.
 Rebecca, 75, 80.
 Sadler, John, 108.
 Mary, 108.
 Sage, David, 108.
 Moses, 59.
 Saint John, Isabella, 109.
 Nicholas, 109.
 Noah, 177.
 Stephen, 177.
 Sale, Deborah, 108.
 Salisbury, Samuel, 59.
 Salmon, Anna (Lawrence), 56, 57.
 Salomonsz, Salomon, Barent, 235.
 Jacob, 235.
 Susanna, 235.
 Willem, 30.
 Saltonstall, Gilbert, 56.
 Sampson, Judith, 10, 122.
 Sandcroft, William, 56.
 Sanders, Anneke, 169.
 Mr., 117.
 Sands, Edward, 74, 75.
 Robert, 72.
 Sarah, 74.
 Sanford, Andrew, 108.
 Daniel, 132.
 Elizabeth, 108.
 Ezekiel, 108.
 Irene, 132.
 Mary, 108.
 Nathaniel, 108.
 Robert, 108, 114, 154.
 Thankful, 251.
 Thomas, 108, 109, 114.
 Sargeant, Aaron, 66.
 James, 66.
 Sarah, 66.
 Saunder, John, 22.
 Saunders, Benjamin, 72.
 Comfort, 246.
 Edward, 72.
 Elizabeth, 72.
 John, 72.
 Mary, 72.
 Stephen, 72.
 Susanna, 72.
 Tobias, 69, 72.
 Savage, Ephraim, 154.
 John, 108.
 Samuel, 220.
 Sarah, 220.
 Sawyer, John, 116, 117.
 Saxton, Mary, 109.
 Sayles, Elsie, 251.
 Leah, 251.
 Smith, 181.
 Thankful, 181.
 Scattergood, Elizabeth, 79.
 Thomas, 78.
 Sharp, Andries, 233.
 Neeltje, 233.
 Schenck, Johannes, 29.
 Magdalena, 29.
 Schermerhorn, Reyer Jacobse, 232.
 Scherps, Ariaentje, 161.
 Schimkan, Sam, 102.
 Scholey, Robert, 103, 104.
 William, 103, 104.
 Schultz, Maria Dorothea, 66.
 Schuyler, David, 235.

- Schuyler, Elsie, 233.
 Pieter, 170.
 Scone, John, 109.
 Scott, Abigail, 181.
 Betty, 109.
 Edmund, 109.
 Job, 244.
 John, 4, 109, 244.
 Joseph, 109.
 Mary, 1, 4, 244.
 Molly, 246.
 Mr., 117.
 Richard, 1, 244.
 Scottow, Scotto, John, 154.
 Joshua, 84.
 Scruggs, Margery (—), 157, 159.
 Rachel, 157, 159.
 Thomas, 156, 159.
 Scudder, John, 136.
 Richard, 136.
 Seaborn, Esther, 91.
 Seabury, Samuel, 7.
 Seagar, Richard, 109.
 Seare, Alice, 128.
 Sears, Francis R., 260.
 Mary, 62.
 Sebring, Catharina, 99.
 Isaac, 99.
 Serier, Widow, 117.
 Severns, Benjamin, 135.
 Seversmith, Herbert Furman, 127.
 Sewall, Margaret, 125.
 Seyfer, Elizabeth, 26.
 Seymour, Hannah, 109.
 Richard, 109.
 Shailer, Shailor, Shaylor, Anne, 178.
 Emery, 178.
 Olive, 177.
 Samuel, 177.
 Sharpe, Alice, 192.
 Sharwood, Thomas, 147.
 Shaw, Alice (Wilson), 74.
 Sheen, Thomas, 202, 214.
 Shelly, Shelley, Barnabas, 191.
 Benjamin, 190, 191.
 Isaac, 109.
 John, 109.
 Mary, 109.
 Shepard, David, 227.
 Hannah, 229.
 Isaac, 227.
 Joseph, 228.
 Samuel, 227.
 Simon, 228.
 Shepherdson, Shepardson, Asa, 118.
 Joanna, 123.
 Sherman, Asahel, 125.
 Bathsheba, 11.
 Benjamin, 3, 7, 11.
 Daniel, 3, 10, 11.
 David, 3, 183.
 Edith, 11, 187.
 Elizabeth, 11.
 Elkanah, 125.
 Eunice, 250.
 Hannah, 3, 183, 184.
 Humphrey, 11, 187.
 Jepthah, Japheth, 117, 118.
 Phoebe, 249.
 Sarah, 10.
 Seth, 3, 10, 187.
 Thomas, 3, 11.
 Sherrer, Alexander, 84.
 Sherwood, John, 109.
 Rachel, 242.
 Thomas, 82, 109.
 Shinnick, Elizabeth, 76.
 Shipman, Abigail, 54.
 Edward, 54.
 Hannah, 54.
 Noah, 178.
 Shire, John, 109.
 Sarah, 109.
 Short, William, 228.
 Shotwell, Daniel, 97.
 Shute, Richard, 109.
 Sarah, 109.
 Sicles, Mary, 100.
 Simmons, Rouse, 195.
 Simmel, Richard, 202, 213.
 Simons (?), Claus, 136.
 Simpkins, Daniel, 40.
 John, 40.
 Vincent, 40.
 Sinclair, Mary, 162.
 Singer, Samuel, 214.
 Sisler, Bruce H., 197.
 Ethlyn Brown, 197.
 Sisson, Nathaniel, 246.
 Ruth, 187.
 Stephen, 187, 246.
 William, 246.
 Skales, Jane, 16, 17.
 Skidmore, Joanna, 109.
 Thomas, 108, 109, 114, 178.
 Skillington, Florence E., 197.
 S. H., 197.
 Skinner, Elizabeth (—), 165.
 Mary, 112.
 Thomas, 56, 153.
 William, 165.
 Slingerland, Theunis, 231, 232.
 Slocum, Ebenezer, 6.
 Mary, 8.
 Peleg, 5, 6, 69.
 Smart, Isaac, 109.

- Smedley, William, 117.
 Smith, Abigail, 103, 104, 155.
 Ada, 243.
 Agnes, 201, 208.
 Aholiab, 125.
 Amphillis, 125.
 Andrew, 102-104.
 Ann, 103, 104, 247.
 Artemus, 186.
 Arthur, 109.
 Asa, 185.
 Asahel, 89, 143, 144.
 Benjamin, 110, 117, 186, 250.
 Beriah, 110.
 Bryan, 85.
 Bryant, 155.
 Caleb, 185.
 Charity, 104.
 Charles, 103, 104.
 Deborah, 185.
 Dorcas, 229.
 Ebenezer, 185.
 Eleanor, 118, 119.
 Elizabeth, 67, 102-104.
 George, 103, 104.
 Hannah, 76, 102, 104, 185, 245, 252.
 Hazadiah, 8.
 Hester, 109, 110.
 Jacob, 178.
 Jeremiah, 243.
 Joanna, 109.
 John, 8, 104, 109, 116, 117, 134, 176, 250.
 John Berrien, 103, 104.
 Jonathan, 10, 103, 104, 110.
 Joseph, 103, 104, 110, 221, 229.
 Judah, 6.
 Judith, 247.
 Levi, 10.
 Lydia, 135.
 Mary, 74-5, 102-104, 110, 185, 243, 247, 254, 255.
 Mary (Barker), 181.
 Mehitable, 8.
 Rachel, 25.
 Rebecca, 110, 221.
 Rebecca (—), 186.
 Richard, 110, 111, 114, 214.
 Robert, 214.
 Roger, 109.
 Ruth, 110.
 Samuel, 51, 52, 109, 110.
 Sarah, 43, 63, 103, 104, 109, 110, 224.
 Sarah (—), 250.
 Stephen, 117.
 Temperance, 176, 178.
 Smith, Thankful, 250.
 Thomas, 63, 102-104, 256.
 Timothy, 103, 104.
 William, 10, 247.
 Zimrhoda, 248.
 Soaper, Joseph, 260.
 Soddon, John, 136.
 Soper, Mary, 242.
 Soule, Howland, 242.
 Southwick, Arnold, 251.
 Ezra, 185.
 Joseph, 251.
 Southworth, Martin, 174.
 Spaulding, Abel, 230.
 Abigail, 225.
 Abijah, 225.
 Aholiab, 224.
 Alice, 228.
 Alpheus, 229.
 Amy, 227.
 Andrew, 228.
 Azariah, 229.
 Benajah, 225.
 Bette (—), 229.
 Bridget, 36, 225.
 Caleb, 229.
 Charles, 229.
 Curtis, 229.
 Damaris, 228.
 Daniel, 229.
 Deborah, 223, 224.
 Dinah, 223, 226.
 Dorcas, 226.
 Edward, 222-224, 226, 227.
 Eleazar, 223.
 Elijah, 230.
 Elizabeth, 224-227, 230.
 Esther, 223, 226.
 Eunice, 223, 224, 226, 229.
 Eunice (—), 224.
 Ezra, 227.
 Hannah, 223, 227, 229, 230.
 Isaac, 224, 227, 228.
 Jacob, 224, 228, 229.
 Jedediah, 225.
 Jeremiah, 228.
 Joel Dodge, 230.
 Johannah, 229.
 John, 222, 223, 225, 226.
 Jonas, 225.
 Jonathan, 223, 225, 229.
 Joseph, 224.
 Josiah, 224, 226, 227, 230.
 Kesia, 227.
 Leah, 230.
 Lucy, 226, 229.
 Lydia, 224.
 Lydia (—), 227.

- Spaulding, Margaret (—), 222.
 Martha, 227, 229.
 Mary, 224, 225, 227.
 Mehitable, 227.
 Molly, 229.
 Persis (—), 225.
 Phebe, 225.
 Philip, 224, 228.
 Phineas, 227.
 Frisquilla, 227, 230.
 Rachel, 224-226, 228, 230.
 Rebecca, 226, 228.
 Ruth, 226.
 Samson, 230.
 Samuel, 36, 223-225.
 Sarah, 227, 230.
 Simeon, 228, 230.
 Simon, 226, 227.
 Stephen, 226, 230.
 Susannah, 225, 225.
 Thankful, 230.
 Timothy, 225, 228.
 Willard, 226.
 William, 224, 225.
 Zachariah, 225, 229, 230.
 Zebulon, 230.
 Zerviah, 227.
 Zilpha, 229.
 Zipporah, 227, 230.
 Speck, Gerard, 110.
 Mary, 110.
 Spencer, Caleb, 61, 62.
 Elizabeth, 110.
 Hannah, 61.
 John, 62.
 Lemuel, 61, 62.
 Lucy, 174.
 Sarah, 110.
 Thomas, 110.
 Splinter, Abraham, 239, 240.
 Geertje, 239.
 Spooner, Elizabeth, 10.
 Sprague, Abigail, 243.
 Alice, 243.
 Joshua, 52.
 Mary, 183.
 Samuel, 107.
 Sarah, 107.
 Spring, John, 53.
 Sproung, Gabriel, 137.
 Squiers, Sarah, 228.
 Squire, Charles, 176.
 Staats, Antje, 233.
 Stafford, —, 110.
 Mary, 243, 244.
 Stanborough, Josiah, 37, 38.
 Mary, 38.
 Peregrine, 38.
 Stanborough, Sarah, 37, 38.
 Standish, Miles, 8, 192.
 Penelope, 192.
 Thomas, 110.
 Stanes, Anne, 111.
 Stanley, Lois, 111.
 Martha (Bigelow), 13.
 Stannard, Abner, 61.
 Deborah, 61.
 John, 61.
 Joseph, 61.
 Mary, 61.
 Mercy, 62.
 Sarah, 61.
 William, 62.
 Stanton, Patience, 230.
 Staples, Hester, 111.
 John, 111.
 Jonathan, 185.
 Mary, 111.
 Mehitable, 111.
 Willard, 185.
 Starbuck, Hepsibah, 183, 246.
 Starr, John, 117.
 Stearns, Nathaniel, 144.
 Stebbins, Mrs., 111.
 Sally, 176.
 Stedman, Nathan, 55.
 Steele, Widow, 111.
 Stegg, James, 169.
 Stellingwerf, Barbara, 100.
 Jacob, 99.
 Stephenson, Thomas, 79.
 Sterne, Robert, 111.
 Stevens, Ruth, 229.
 Sarah, 59.
 Stevense, George, 136.
 Johanis, 136.
 Stevenson, Andrew, 135.
 Edward, 134.
 Thomas, 134, 137.
 William, 135.
 Steward, John, 111.
 Stewart, Alexander, 227.
 Alexander L., 66.
 Robert, 66.
 Stickney, Anne, 35, 36.
 Mary (Cobham), 33.
 Stiles, Henry, 111.
 John, 111.
 Stille, Claesje, 27.
 Stillwell, Charity, 99, 100.
 Geertje, 99.
 Stilson, Hugh, 130.
 Mary (—), 130.
 Vincent, 130.
 Stocker, Edward, 63.
 Stocking, Bethia, 111.

- Stocking, Samuel, 111.
 Stone, John W., 117.
 T. W., 118.
 Storer, Agnes (Webster), 201, 211.
 Lawrence, 211.
 Robert, 211.
 Stoughton, Margaret, 111.
 Stout, Jonathan, 104.
 Sarah, 102, 104.
 Stow, Mary, 222.
 Stratton, Joseph, 142.
 Street, Sarah, 141.
 Streeter, Amey, 181.
 George, 181.
 Nathaniel, 181.
 Strickland, Ephraim, 111.
 Jonathan, 135.
 Thwaite, 111.
 Stringer, William, 53.
 Strong, Anna, 251.
 Elizabeth, 111.
 Ephraim, 131.
 Eunice, 131.
 Experience, 111.
 John, 111.
 Return, 111.
 Roger, 69.
 Strycker, Sara, 31.
 Studhard, Lea, 24.
 Summers, Isaac, 132.
 Katharine, 53.
 Sarah, 53.
 Sutherland, James, 36.
 Mary, 36.
 Robert, 36.
 Swaan, Jacob, 96.
 Swain, Swaine, Anne, 254.
 Benjamin, 254.
 Elizabeth, 255.
 Gabriel, 111.
 Hannah, 254.
 Henry, 254-256.
 Jane, 254.
 Jeremiah, 254-256.
 John, 254-256.
 Mary, 255.
 Sarah, 255.
 Thomas, 255, 256.
 William, 254.
 Swart, Jannetje, 232.
 Swartwout, Swartwood, Bernardus, 25.
 Cornelia, 232.
 Elizabeth, 66.
 Roeloff, 231, 232.
 Sweet, James, 73.
 Joseph, 147.
 Swift, Rosilla, 125.
 Sybrandt, Wynke, 23.
 Symore, Martha, 111.
 Symson, Margery, 148.
 Synderland, John, 81.
 Taber, Amos, 2, 9.
 Hannah, 2, 10.
 Jacob, 10.
 Jethro, 2, 10.
 Joseph, 9.
 Mary, 186.
 Pardon, 55.
 Samuel, 55.
 Taintor, Michael, 111.
 Talbot, John, 102.
 Talmadge, Abigail, 111.
 Mary, 111.
 Sarah, 111.
 Tanner, William, 195.
 Tappen, Capt., 110, 111.
 James, 112.
 Taylor, Abraham, 58.
 Daniel, 258.
 David, 58, 59.
 Eleazer, 58.
 Elizabeth, 58.
 Hannah, 58.
 Henry, 85, 99, 101, 153.
 Hepsibah, 58.
 John, 72, 219.
 Jonathan, 58.
 Lucy, 58.
 Lydia, 58.
 Mary, 26, 58, 112.
 Mary (—), 85.
 Sarah, 58.
 Tefft, Mary, 74.
 Teller, Andries, 234.
 Peter W., 65.
 Willem, 28.
 Terrill, Mary, 132.
 Terry, Elizabeth, 112.
 Mr., 112, 113.
 Teunisz, Anna, 235.
 Benjamin, 235.
 Egbert, 234, 235, 237, 238.
 Egbertje, 238.
 Gerretje, 235.
 Jeremiah, 235.
 Marrytje, 235, 237.
 Martina, 238.
 Martyn, 235.
 Susanna, 235.
 Teunis, 238.
 Willemje, 235, 238.
 Thacher, Thomas, 154.
 Thayer, Henry, 251.
 Hepsibah, 243.
 Isaac, 186.
 Joseph, 186.

- Thayer, Sarah, 251.
 Thomas, Abigail, 191.
 Elizabeth, 29.
 Francyntje, 32.
 John, 227.
 Mary, 126.
 Timothy, 216.
 Zerviah, 227.
 Thomes, Abigail, 35.
 Thompson, Abigail, 48.
 John, 112, 202, 213.
 Juliana, 18.
 Samuel, 112.
 Uranah, 251.
 William, 15, 18, 112.
 Thong, Catharina, 28.
 Thorn, Anna D., 249.
 William, 80.
 Thrall, Alexander, 117.
 Aurelius, 117.
 Cotton M., 117, 118.
 Samuel, 117, 118.
 Timothy, 112.
 William, 112.
 Thrognorton, Lydia (Brouwer), 27-8.
 Throop, Josiah, 52.
 Thurston, Benjamin, 83, 154.
 Thwing, James, 260.
 John, 259, 260.
 Martha, 260.
 Mary, 260.
 Nathaniel, 260.
 Rachel, 260.
 Sarah, 260.
 Tibbals, Josiah, 132.
 Lemuel, 132.
 Tibbetts, Nathaniel, 250.
 Tickens, Ralph, 118.
 Tiedeman, Abraham, 100.
 Charity, 100.
 Cornelia, 100.
 Jacob, 25, 100.
 Maria, 98.
 Tilburg, Barent, 32.
 Tilley, Elizabeth, 118, 119.
 John, 118, 119.
 Tillotson, Benjamin, 62.
 John, 62.
 Timmerman, John Andrew, 67.
 Ting, Edward, 178.
 Tinker, Samuel, 63.
 Titterton, John, 112.
 Titus, Content, 134.
 Searick, 135.
 Silas, 135.
 Tunis, 136.
 Tobias, Almira, 259.
 Charles, 259.
 Tobias, Eliza, 259.
 Elsie, 259.
 Henry, 259.
 Hiram, 258, 259.
 Jacob, 258.
 James, 258, 259.
 Jane, 259.
 John, 258, 259.
 Joseph, 258, 259.
 Julia, 259.
 Margaret, 258.
 Mary, 258, 259.
 Rebecca, 258, 259.
 Sarah, 258, 259.
 Seneca, 258.
 Socrates, 258.
 Solon, 258.
 Todd, Goodman, 112.
 Toers, Lourens, Arentszen, 32.
 Maria Louwerse, 32.
 Tolles, Thankful, 132.
 Tompkins, Mary, 112.
 Mercy, 10.
 Michael, 112.
 Sarah, 11.
 Tomson, John, 190.
 Tooker, James, 176.
 Torrey, Clarence A., 145.
 Elizabeth, 112.
 Eunice (Turner) (Buck), 105.
 Joseph, 74.
 Tosh, William, 73.
 Tower, Amey, 245.
 Ichabod, 245.
 Margaret, 180.
 Track, George, 117.
 Trask, William, 156.
 Treat, Elizabeth, 112, 131.
 Henry, 112.
 Joseph, 131.
 Matthias, 112.
 Richard, 112.
 Sarah, 131.
 Tredwell, John, 134.
 Trivott, Lee, 118.
 Trowbridge, Thomas, 112.
 Truman, Jannetje, 169.
 Peter, 168.
 Richard, 167.
 Trusdell, Truesdell, Deacon, 82.
 Elizabeth, 143.
 Rebecca, 145.
 Richard, 143, 145, 146.
 Samuel, 143.
 William, 143.
 Tucker, Abraham, 5, 6, 8.
 Hepsibah (Lapham), 246.
 John, 5, 6.

- Tucker, Mary, 8, 10.
 Phebe (Lapham), 246.
 Stephen, 246.
 Tudor, Jane, 112.
 Mary, 112.
 Owen, 112.
 Samuel, 112.
 Sarah, 112.
 Tunison, John, 137.
 Turck, Cornelis, 102.
 Helena, 102.
 Turell, Elizabeth, 33.
 Turner, ———, 113.
 Edward, 113.
 Elizabeth, 54, 113.
 Ephraim, 154.
 Eunice, 105.
 Hannah, 71.
 Isaac, 56.
 John, 98.
 Jonathan, 55, 70, 71.
 Mary, 71, 106, 191.
 Paine, 71.
 Praisever, 113.
 Robert, 85.
 Widow, 84.
 Turney, Joan, 130.
 Sarah, 113.
 Tylle, Thomas, 210.
 Ulliyotson, Anna, 16, 18.
 Helen, 16, 18.
 Upham, Thomas, 113.
 Upson, Thomas, 113.
 Usile, Sefyja, 233.
 Ustick, Henry, 28.
 Vail, Samantha, 249.
 Valentine, Francis A., 176.
 Vallen, Sarah, 132.
 Van Bonnel, Garret, 68.
 Van Brugh, Johannes, 65.
 Van der Beeck, Aeltje, 170.
 Jannetje, 167.
 Van der Berg, Gerrit, 241.
 Rebecca, 241.
 Van der Heyde, Van der Heyden,
 Cornelia, 240.
 Dirck, 235, 236.
 Johannes, 241.
 Rachel, 235, 236, 241.
 Rebecca, 240.
 Vanderhoven, Jacob, 99, 101.
 Van der Schueren, Pieter, 31.
 Willem, 31.
 Van der Zee, Albert, 232.
 Anna, 232.
 Storm, 231-233.
 Wouter, 170, 232.
 Van de Water, Albertus, 29.
 Van de Water, Elisabeth, 101.
 Hendrik, 236, 239.
 Van Duyn, Mattya, 100.
 Van Dyck, Immetje, 28.
 Van Eckelen, Jan, 231, 232.
 Van Gelder, Evert Hendrickse, 28.
 Teunis, 239, 240.
 Van Giessen, Jacob, 98.
 Van Horne, William, 75.
 Van Iveren, Anthony, 237.
 Barent, 237.
 Johannes, 237.
 Meynert, 237.
 Pietertje, 237.
 Reynier Meynertsen, 236-238.
 Susanna, 237.
 Van Keuren, Esther, 167.
 Van Leeuw, Abraham, 98, 102.
 Fandrick, 98.
 Johannes, 98.
 Jurrie, 98.
 Van Meulen, Peter, 143.
 Van Ness, Catalyntje, 240.
 Van Noodt, Goosen Jans, 26.
 Marietje, 26.
 Van Note, Thomas, 27.
 William, 27.
 Van Rensselaer, Anna, 235.
 Van Rotmers, see Barents.
 Van Sanen, Johan, 32.
 Van Sant, Van Santen, Johannes, 170.
 Joseph, 168.
 Sarah, 75.
 Van Santvoort, Anthony, 240.
 Cornelius, 240.
 Rebecca, 240.
 Staats, 240, 241.
 Teunis, 240.
 Willempje, 240.
 Van Schaik, Catalyntje, 241.
 Van Sicklen, Ferdinand, 25.
 Vanskure, Yokam, 137.
 Van Tienhoven, Sarah, 29.
 Van Tilburg, Barent, 29, 161.
 Catharina, 102.
 Maritie, 29.
 Van Vlissingen, Theunis Jansz, 96.
 Van ye Wall, Peter, 137.
 Van Zandt, Wynant, 68.
 Varlet, Sarah, 113.
 Susanna, 113.
 Ventres, Emily, 178.
 John, 178.
 Verdon, Dirckje, 167.
 Jacob, 163, 166.
 Jannetje, 166.
 Magdalena Jacobs, 23, 28, 29.
 Vernon, Daniel, 70.

- Verrien, Hannah, 151.
 Verwey, Catherine, 24.
 Cornelia Teunisz, 233.
 Vetch, Margarita, 236.
 Vincent, John, 113.
 Visscher, Hester, 238.
 Jan, 170.
 Sara, 170.
 Vore, "Goodman," 45, 113.
 Vosburg, Vosburgh, Abraham Pietersz, 232.
 Jannetje, 233.
 Pieter, 233.
 Vredenburg, Isaac, 164, 165.
 Jannetje, 165.
 Joost, 28, 164.
 Nicolaas, 165.
 Wade, Jonathan, 251.
 Wadsworth, Elizabeth, 185.
 Mr., 112, 113.
 Samuel, 132.
 Wait, Widow, 62.
 Wakeley, James, 113, 178.
 Wakeman, Elizabeth, 113, 114.
 Mr., 44.
 Waldron, Benjamin, 250.
 Cornelia, 238.
 Wales, Eleanor, 118.
 Walker, Abigail, 69.
 Ann, 69.
 Archibald, 69.
 Charles, 69.
 John, 28.
 Mary, 225.
 Nathan, 69.
 Nathaniel, 69.
 Philip, 252.
 Susanna, 69.
 Wallace, Andrew, Mrs., 72.
 Kate, 76.
 Waller, Elizabeth, 113.
 John, 113.
 Martha, 113.
 Matthew, 113.
 Samuel, 113.
 Sarah, 113.
 William, 113.
 Wallis, Thomas, 208.
 Wanton, Edward, 107.
 Ward, "Goodman," 113.
 John, 113, 116.
 Thomas, 73.
 Wares, Mary, 245.
 Warham, Abigail, 113.
 Hester, 113.
 John, 111, 113.
 Warner, Leonard, 65.
 Naomi, 175.
 Warner, Timothy, 175.
 Warren, Jacob, 226.
 Sarah, 226.
 Sarah (—), 226.
 William, 113.
 Wasgatt, Cornelius, 48.
 Davis, 47, 48.
 Rachel, 48.
 Rufus, 48.
 Sarah Haynes, 48.
 Tamesin, 48.
 Waterbury, Betsey, 177.
 Waterhouse, Watrous, Amanda, 176.
 Andrew, 55, 56.
 Elizabeth, 63.
 Isaac, 62, 63.
 Jacob, 113, 115.
 John, 61.
 Joseph, 62.
 Lydia, 62.
 Russell, 176.
 Waterman, Abraham, 229.
 Lydia, 227.
 Waters, Thomas, 130.
 Watkins, Walter Kendall, 83.
 Watson, Charles, 80.
 Robert, 15, 17, 113.
 Roxana, 184.
 Samuel, 113.
 Watts, Goodwife, 111.
 Waugh, Thomas, 13.
 Way, Francis, 136.
 James, 136.
 John, 136.
 Waymouth, John, 221.
 Mary, 221.
 Webb, Abigail, 172, 174, 177.
 Abigail (—), 172, 177.
 Aditha, 175.
 Alanson, 176.
 Ambrose, 178.
 Anne, Anna, 174, 176-178.
 Arta, 177.
 Arza, 176.
 Asa, 175.
 Benjamin, 173, 176.
 Benoni, 175.
 Betsey, 177.
 Betsey R., 178.
 Bliss, 174.
 Calvin, 173.
 Catherine, 177.
 Charles L., 176.
 Chauncey Griswold, 175.
 Constant, 173, 175, 176, 178.
 Curtis, 177.
 Daniel, 173, 175.
 David, 176.

- Webb, Disbrow, 173.
 Edward Milo, 175.
 Eliza, 175.
 Ephraim, 175.
 Esther, 174.
 Gideon, 172, 173.
 Hannah, 172, 176.
 Heman, 178.
 Isaac, 174, 177, 178.
 Jabez, 176.
 James, 173-175, 177.
 Jemima, 174, 177.
 Joanna, 173, 176.
 John, 139, 171-173, 175, 176, 178, 179.
 Jonah, 175.
 Joseph, 154.
 Joshua, 175.
 Levina (—), 176.
 Levina Matilda, 176.
 Lorrainia, 175.
 Lucy, 173, 175.
 Luther, 176.
 Lydia, 172, 173, 176.
 Mary, 139, 172, 174, 178.
 Mary (—), 174.
 Nancy, 176.
 Nathan, 175.
 Nathaniel, 172.
 Pardon Knapp, 175.
 Pascal D., 176.
 Patience (—), 176.
 Philip S., 178.
 Polly, 176, 177.
 Rebecca, 173, 176.
 Reuama, 175.
 Reuben, 173, 175.
 Reynold, 174, 177.
 Rhoda, 176.
 Richard, 171.
 Rosanna, 177.
 Ruth, 172.
 Sally, 177.
 Samuel, 172-176, 178.
 Samuel Parmele, 177.
 Samuel Smith, 178.
 Sarah, 172, 173, 176, 177.
 Stephen, 174, 177.
 Thomas, 175.
 William Jones, 178.
 William Waterman, 175.
 Webber, Sarah, 24, 165.
 Webster, Agnes, 201, 210, 211.
 Alice, 201, 211.
 Anne, 201, 202, 208, 213.
 Annis, 201, 208, 212.
 Anthony, 200, 202, 207-209, 213, 214.
 Webster, Eleanor, 201, 202, 207, 208, 213.
 Elizabeth, 201, 202, 208, 212, 213.
 Ellen, 201, 202, 211, 213.
 Emmott, Emmett, 198, 201, 207, 208, 211.
 Faith, 201, 208, 212.
 Hester, 202, 213.
 Hugh, 202, 213.
 Humphrey, 201, 208.
 Isabel, 198, 207.
 John, 42, 197-203, 207, 214.
 Margaret, 201, 208, 212, 213.
 Mary, 201, 208.
 Matthew, 199, 201, 202, 208-212, 214.
 Robert, 201, 208.
 Samuel, 202, 207, 213.
 Thomas, 113, 201, 202, 207, 208, 213, 214.
 William, 198-202, 208, 211, 212.
 Weed, John, 109, 114.
 Jonas, 113.
 Weeden, John, 70.
 Weedon, Alice, 14.
 Weeks, Ezra, 66.
 Weis, Frederick L., 127.
 Welch, Welsh, Ann, 175.
 Esther, 130.
 James, 114.
 Thomas, 130.
 William, 52.
 Weld, Elias, 230.
 Welle, Emmett, 201.
 Robert, 212.
 William, 198, 212.
 Wells, Welles, Elizabeth, 214.
 Eunice, 115.
 Joel, 117.
 John, 214.
 Mr., 47.
 Mrs., 44.
 Phebe Judith, 248.
 Samuel, 248.
 Thomas, 112.
 Welton, Asa, 132.
 Ebenezer, 142.
 John, 142.
 Mary, 142.
 Wendell, Cathalina, 241.
 Catrina, 170.
 Hendrick, 241.
 Sara, 241.
 Werge, Martha, 128.
 Wessels, Aefje, 238.
 Bout, 237.
 Catharina, 237.

- Wessels, Catherine, 66.
 Divertje, 236, 240.
 Frans, 236, 237.
 Geertje, 240.
 Henrica, 31.
 Laurens, 237.
 Margrietje, 237.
 Maria, Maritje, 237.
 Tryntie, 237.
 Wessel, 237.
 West, Mr., 116.
 Philip, 257.
 Sarah, 10.
 Westcott, see Wasgatt.
 Abigail (Frazier), 195.
 Betty, 55, 56.
 Elizabeth, 114.
 Mary, 70.
 Mercy, 70.
 Naomi, 55, 56.
 Phebe, 55, 56.
 Robert, 74, 75.
 Samuel, 54-56.
 Westervelt, Andries Lubbertse, 167.
 Femmetje, 163, 166.
 Gerrit, 168.
 Westover, Jonas, 114.
 Wetherbee, Amy, 52.
 Wethered, Samuel, 51-53.
 Wetherill, Ann, 78, 80.
 Anne (—), 79, 80.
 Bryan, 76.
 Charles, 78.
 Christopher, 77, 78.
 Clara, 75, 76.
 Eleanor, 76.
 Elizabeth, 76-78.
 Gyles, 76.
 H. W., 75, 76.
 Huldah, 76.
 John, 78-80.
 Joseph, 78-80.
 Joseph Phillips, 76.
 Margaret, 76.
 Mary, 76, 78-80.
 Parthina, 80.
 Patience, 76.
 Phebe, 76, 78.
 Richard, 80.
 Robins, 80.
 Sackett, 76.
 Sallie (—), 80.
 Sally, 76.
 Samuel, 76, 78-80.
 Simon, 75.
 Thomas, 78, 79.
 William, 75, 76, 79, 80.
 Wheat, Abigail, 95.
 Wheeler, Aaron, 229.
 Abigail, 130.
 Amanda Pease, 251.
 Benjamin, 59.
 Elizabeth, 114.
 Experience, 226.
 Lucy (—), 59.
 Moses, 229.
 Wheelock, "Elder," 114.
 Lucinda, 251.
 Seth, 251.
 Wheelwright, Jeremiah, 86.
 Whichcote, Benjamin, 216.
 Christopher, 216.
 Jeremy, 216.
 Samuel, 216.
 Whipple, Abraham, 117.
 Daniel, 243.
 David, 3, 124.
 Dorcas, 244.
 Ephraim, 3, 124, 125, 186.
 Job, 3, 124, 125.
 Sarah, 4, 243.
 Whistone, John, 107.
 Whitaker, Mary, 58.
 Whitcomb, Robert, 106.
 White, —, 2, 117.
 Alexander, 118.
 Bridget, 118, 119.
 Catherine, 118.
 Charles, 118, 119.
 Edward, 118, 119, 134.
 Frances, 118, 119.
 Hosea, 249.
 Jane, 118, 119.
 John, 114.
 John C., 249.
 Rachel (—), 122, 123.
 Roger, 118, 119.
 Sarah, 114.
 Thomas, 118, 119.
 "Widow," 114.
 Whitehead, Daniel, 134.
 "Widow," 114.
 Whiting, Abigail, 132.
 John, 58.
 Mary, 114.
 Whitlock, Sarah, 114.
 Whitman, Frances, 132.
 Zachariah, 132.
 Whitmore, Sidney, 194.
 Whitnell, "Goodman," 46, 114.
 Whitney, Abijah, 100.
 Elinor, 227.
 Mr., 114.
 Whittlesey, John, 54.
 Whitton, Christopher, 78.
 Mary, 78.

- Wilbore, Joanna, 191.
 Messach, 191.
 Wilbur, Abigail, 2, 123, 186, 260.
 Benjamin, 2, 123.
 Martha (—), 123.
 Samuel, 123.
 William, 123.
 Wilcock, Wilcocks, Elizabeth, 122.
 William, 18.
 Wilcox, Asenath, 4, 126.
 Augustus, 126.
 Bathsheba, 4, 126.
 Culbut, 260.
 Daniel, 126.
 Elizabeth, 4, 114, 126.
 Jireh, 125, 260.
 Joseph, 117.
 Josiah, 4, 125.
 Mary, 4, 126.
 Phebe, 4, 126.
 Reynold Webb, 171, 178.
 Samuel, 114.
 Stephen, 4, 126, 260.
 Tiler, 126, 260.
 Timothy, 114.
 Widow, 114.
 Wilbur, 4, 126.
 Willard, 4, 126.
 William, 4, 126.
 Wilcoxson, Timothy, 114.
 Wilkinson, Abner, 181.
 Anna, 181.
 David, 181.
 Edmund, 21.
 Israel, 181.
 Jacob, 181.
 Joseph, 181.
 Marcy, 181.
 Rachel, 181.
 Rebecca, 130.
 Robert, 181.
 Wait, 181.
 Willemsz, Hendrick, 233.
 Willet, "Goodman," 113, 114.
 Willets, Amy Ann, 249.
 Williams, Abigail, 6, 73, 74.
 Alexander, 195.
 Anna, 73, 74.
 Anna (—), 195.
 Arabella, 73, 74.
 Arthur, 114.
 Daniel, 175.
 Elizabeth, 71, 73, 74.
 Eunice, 175.
 Freelove, 6.
 Hugh, 72, 73.
 Isaac, 195.
 John, 69, 71-75, 154.
 Williams, John Whitman, 73.
 Mary, 73-75.
 Nathaniel, 72, 73, 82-84, 150,
 153, 154.
 Palgrave, 71-74.
 Patience, 6.
 Paul, 73, 74.
 Richard, 114.
 Thomas, 113, 115.
 Williamson, James, 59.
 Willing, Sibil, 100.
 Willoughby, John, 62.
 Mrs., 115.
 Wills, John, 75.
 Wilmot, Hannah, 115.
 William, 115.
 Wilson, Abigail, 121, 122.
 Alice, 74, 75.
 Anna, 74.
 Elizabeth, 74, 121, 122.
 George, 75.
 James, 74, 75, 103, 104.
 Jane, 74, 75.
 Jeremiah, 74, 75.
 John, 74, 75, 121, 122.
 Judith, 74.
 Mary, 74, 75, 121, 122.
 Mindwell, 121.
 Sammel, 50, 74, 75, 121, 122.
 Sarah, 74.
 Winchell, Christopher, 50.
 David, 49, 50, 121.
 Elizabeth, 50.
 Jedediah, 50.
 Jonathan, 115.
 Joseph, 50.
 Martha, 50.
 Mary, 50, 115.
 Nathaniel, 115.
 Wing, John, 83.
 Winslow, Betsey, 49.
 Winsor, Mary, 250.
 Winston, "Goodman," 115.
 Witchingham, Thomas, 136.
 Witter, Jemima, 226.
 Witveld, Marytje, 240.
 Woertman, Theunis, 236, 239.
 Wole, Mary, 30.
 Wolcott, Simon, 114.
 Woll, Jorgen, 29.
 Magdalena, 29.
 Wolterton, Gregory, 111, 115.
 Wood, Barnabas, 187-190, 192.
 Ebenezer, 190.
 Elizabeth, 125.
 Elnathan, 190.
 Ester, 125.
 Experience, 188, 191, 192.

- Wood, George, 135.
Henry, 188.
James, 187-189.
Jonathan, 189, 192.
Lydia, 188, 190-192.
Michael, 115.
Noah, 125.
Rebecca, 188, 191, 192.
Russell, 125.
Susanna, 130.
Woodard, Nathaniel, 134.
Woodbridge, —, 75.
Woodbury, Judith, 159.
Woodford, Robert, 213.
Woodhull, Lydia, 44.
Woodman, A. Vere, 257.
Hannah, 8.
Woodruff, Eli, 131.
John, 115.
Luman, 117.
Woods, David, 117.
Woodward, Ann, 221, 253.
John, 81, 225.
Susannah, 193.
Woodworth, Horace, 118.
Wool, Jeremiah, 237.
Wooster, Dorothy, 115.
Edward, 115.
Worthington, Elizabeth, 61.
Peter, 214.
Rev., 61.
Wright, Ambrose, 61, 62.
Anthony, 112.
Capt., 44.
Elizabeth, 44.
George, 136, 252, 253.
James, 61, 62.
Lydia, 110.
Richard, 253.
Wyatt, John, 114.
"Judicus," 114.
Mary, 114.
Wyllie, Elizabeth, 115.
John, 115.
Wyllis, Elizabeth, 93.
Wyman, Mary, 223, 224.
Wynandts, William, 28.
Wynn, Sarah, 219.
Yale, Mr., 42.
Thomas, 115.
Yeamans, Jerusha, 53.
Yeats, Lydia, 126.
Yoreson, Abraham, 134.
Young, Youngs, Hester, 115.
John, 51, 79, 115.
Joseph, 115.

SUBJECT INDEX

AMERICAN FAMILIES

Adams, Richard; addenda	193
Andrews, William; New Haven, Conn.	53
Barnard, John; Hartford, Conn.	12
Bosworth, Zacheus; Boston, Mass.	80
Bradt, Albert Andries; Albany, N. Y.	231
Brouwer, Adam; New York, Brooklyn	23, 96, 161
Buck, Isaac; Scituate, Mass.	104
Butler, James; Boston, Mass.	258
Cobb, Henry; Nathaniel ⁵ , Carver, Mass.	191
Cushman, Allerton; Plympton, Mass.	106
Dean, Dr. Ezra; Berwick, Me.	193
Dimock, Dr. Henry; Limington, Me.	194
Earle, John; Northampton, Mass.	137
Fenn, Benjamin; Milford, Conn.	129
Frazer, Joseph; Elizabethtown, N. J.	37, 128
Gott, Charles; Daniel ² , Wenham, Mass.	57
Hackett; Raynham, Mass.	191
Harlow, Nathaniel ² ; Plympton, Mass.	104
Howland, John; Plymouth	118
Hubbard, John; John ³ , Brooklyn, Conn.	36
Jans, Anneke; New York, N. Y.	65
Judson, William; branch of Ephraim	48
Lapham, John; Dartmouth, Mass.	1, 122, 180, 242
Lynde; note	258
Mansfield, Robert; John ² , Lynn, Mass.	57
Morris, Thomas; New Haven, Conn.	57
Morse, Samuel; John ² , Boston, Mass.	147
Noyes, Josiah ⁴ ; Falmouth, Maine	32
Oliver, William; Elizabethtown, N. J.	37
Osborn, Thomas; Stephen ² , Elizabethtown, N. J.	37
Palmer; Voluntown, Conn.	59
Rayment, John; Beverly, Mass.	158
Richards, Edward; Dedham, Mass.	87, 143
Rogers, Norwich, Conn.	59
Scruggs, Thomas; Salem, Mass.	156
Shelly, Raynham, Mass.	190
Shipman, Edward; Saybrook, Conn.	53
Smith, Andrew; Hopewell, N. J.	102
Spaulding, Edward; John ² , Conn. descendants	222
Swain, Henry; Charlestown, Mass.	254
Taylor, David; Bedford, Mass.	58
Thwing, John ³ ; Boston, Mass.	259
Tobias, Jacob; Bible Record, Vermont	258
Van der Zee; Albany, N. Y.	231
Wasgatt, Davis; Monson, Mass.	47

AMERICAN FAMILIES (continued)

Webb, John; Northampton, Mass.	178
Webb, John; Saybrook, Conn.	171
Westcott, Stukeley; Samuel ⁴ , Norwich, Conn.	51
Wetherill, Christopher; Burlington, N. J.	75
Wilcox; R. I.; addendum	260
Wilson, Samuel; Windsor, Conn.	50, 120
Winchell, Robert; David ² , Suffield, Conn.	49
Wood, Henry; Barnabas ³ , Middleboro, Mass.	187

ANCESTRY ABROAD OF AMERICAN FAMILIES

Acye, William; Rowley, Mass.	15
Eddowes, Ralph; Philadelphia, Pa.	215
Emmons, Thomas; Boston; wife of Obadiah ²	192
Kenrick; Hillsdale, Mich.	215
Putnam, John; Salem, Mass.	257
Webster, Gov. John; Hartford, Conn.	197

ENGLISH FAMILIES

Chamberlain, family of Rt. Hon. Joseph	222
Lawrence; Southelmham, co. Suffolk	56
Oviatt; Tring, co. Hertford	128
Quarrell; co. Montgomery	215
White; Stourton le Steeple	118

INTER-COLONY ITEMS

59, 193

RECORDS OF PLACES

Connecticut	
Items, Winthrop Journal	41, 108
Lyme Church records; deaths 1731-6	62
Westbrook; births and deaths, 1725-30	61
New York	
Newtown, L. I., census 1698	133
Nova Scotia	
Cumberland; early records	50
Ohio	
Granville; early births	115
Rhode Island	
Additions and Corrections, Austin	69

RECENT BOOKS

60, 127, 179, 252

QUERIES

194, 253

CONTRIBUTORS

Banks, Charles E.	41, 108
Barclay, Mrs. John E.	104, 187
Bayles, Kelsey Kitchel	37, 128
Benn, Bertha L.	118
Brewer, Joseph Hillyer	115
Chase, Mrs. Albert H.	49
Coddington, John Insley	215
Cook, Lewis D.	102
Corbin, Walter E.	47
Creer, Mrs. Burnham R.	54
Farrington, Robert I.	87, 143
Gardner, Charles Carroll	133
Hayward, Kendall P.	193, 222
Hazen, Tracy E.	15
Hoffman, William J.	23, 96, 161
Jackson, Fred Kinney	258
Jacobus, Donald Lines	61, 62, 119, 129, 231
Jillson, Myrtle M.	36
Kellogg, Joseph M.	137
Kiepora, Genevieve Tylee	53, 192
Knorr, Mrs. H. A.	193
Lovering-Holman, Winifred	259
Montgomery, Robert H.	80, 147, 258
Moriarty, G. Andrews	69, 254, 257, 260
Nichols, John Benjamin	156
Noyes, Sybil	32, 193
Peck, S. Allyn	56, 128
Peckham, Mary W.	1, 122, 180, 242
Phillips, Robert R.	59
Pitman, H. Minot	12, 65
Preston, Robert H.	48
Sheppard, Walter Lee	75
Sisler, Bruce Hunter	197
Skillington, Mrs. S. H.	197
Warner, Fred C.	178
Webb, Harrison E.	171
Wheeler, Merrill D.	58
Wood, W. Herbert	50

PUBLICATIONS — ANNOUNCEMENTS

GENEALOGICAL BLANK CHARTS FOR COMPLETE ANCESTRY

We are offering the Morse form in sets of 33 charts at \$1.50 per set. They are punched with two holes and fit a standard binder. They are folded once. The size is large, with ample room for names, dates and places, but not too large for convenient handling.

The first chart goes to the names of the thirty-two sixth generation ancestors, and in a square at the extreme right a reference number may be entered to each continuation chart used. The continuation charts begin with the sixth generation ancestors and carry all lines back for five more generations, a total of eleven generations.

Donald L. Jacobus
Box 3032, Westville Sta.
New Haven 15, Conn.

INDEX TO GENEALOGICAL PERIODICALS VOLUME II

Published in January, 1948. Cloth-bound, 160 pages, lithoprinted. Edition, 300 copies, the same number which were printed of Volume I (1932), now out of print.

During 1948 it will be sold by direct subscription only, at \$12.00 net. After Jan. 1, 1949, orders will be accepted through all customary channels, with the usual discount to the book trade, and will continue to retail at \$12.00.

Donald L. Jacobus
Box 3032, Westville Sta.
New Haven 15, Conn.

ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY

Immensely valuable to all whose ancestry includes any Quaker lines of descent, the five volumes already in print are a lasting memorial to their originator, the late William Wade Hinshaw.

Order From—

Friends Book and Supply House
Richmond, Indiana

GENEALOGISTS

MEREDITH B. COLKET, JR.

*Fellow and Secretary,
American Society of Genealogists*

**SPECIALIZES IN ENGLISH ORIGINS
OF AMERICAN COLONISTS**

4410 Albemarle Street, N.W.,
Washington 16, D. C.

W. Lovering-Holman, S.B., F.A.S.G.

34 Simmons Ave., Belmont 78, Mass.

Tel. Belmont 5-5152

DONALD LINES JACOBUS

BOX 3082, WESTVILLE STATION

NEW HAVEN, CONNECTICUT

H. MINOT PITMAN, A.B., LL.B.

Fellow, American Society of Genealogists

68 Summit Ave., Bronxville, N. Y.

*Verifying Genealogist, National Society of
Colonial Dames in the State of New York
Formerly Editor of New York Genealogical
and Biographical Record*

MARION CHARLOTTE REED, A.B.

Genealogist

*Colonial Member of the New England
Historic Genealogical Society*

*Family Histories and Lineages Compiled
Papers for Patriotic Societies Prepared
Research for Attorneys*

9 Ashburton Place Boston, Mass.

FRANCIS RICHMOND SEARS, LL.B.

Swansea, Massachusetts

Genealogist

*Specializes in all types of research in
Rhode Island and Southeastern Massa-
chusetts. Correspondence Invited.*

PHILIP MACK SMITH

P. O. Box 49, Benjamin Franklin Station,
Washington, D. C.

Genealogical and Probate Research

*Co-author of History of Middlefield, Mass.,
now offered for sale at reduced price, see
Vol. 26, page 64 for terms.*

WALTER E. CORBIN

16 North Maple St., Florence, Mass.

Genealogical Research

*Hampshire County Records a Specialty
Land—Probate—Church—Vital*

Over 40,000 Cemetery Records

MERTON TAYLOR GOODRICH, M.A.

36 Wyman Way, Keene, N. H.

Genealogist

*Compiler of Family Trees and Genealogies
Over 25 years' experience*

Originator of the American Ancestor Album

MISS SYBIL NOYES

24 Cross Street

Saco, Maine

MAINE, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AND ESSEX
COUNTY, MASS. LINES

MRS. CHARLES E. MERRITT

905 Kirkland Street, Utica, N. Y.

Genealogical Research

*ONEIDA, HERKIMER, AND ADJOINING
COUNTIES*

MRS. GRACE W. W. REED

Box 945, Manchester, Vermont

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN

*Vermont; New Hampshire; Western Mass.;
Albany and Vicinity*

MRS. MARY J. SIBLEY, Ph.D.

*Member, National Genealogical Society; New
England Historic Genealogical Society (Life
Member); New York Genealogical and
Biographical Society.*

Genealogist and Researcher

*State, County and Local Records Searched
Lineages and Family Histories Compiled*

217 Putnam Street Syracuse 6, N. Y.

MRS. JAMES T. WATTS

514 Nineteenth Street, N. W.

Washington, D. C.

Genealogist

Census and Pension Records

